

# Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 51

## Barrier-breaking Pill

"You don't know anything about this? Are you trying to be silly?" Lan Yu looked at him, stopped for a while then muttered to herself.

Kris Chen touched his nose and replied "Could you make it clear?"

"Tell me, what did you use to beat these people just now?" She asked.

"You are talking about Baji Fist? I practiced it before. " Kris scratched his head and replied.

"Baji Fist?" Lan was full of doubt. Then she shook her head and said firmly "No, it was not Baji Fist you used just now."

Kris permitted himself a wry smile and said "Baji Fist was powerful, but I had no time to think about its moves that I could only play to the score. And the school you mentioned, I really don't know that. I just heard about fist schools."

Seeing Kris was also confused, Lan was hesitate to say "You really know nothing about it?"

"I really know nothing." Kris shook his head and answered.

"Ah." Lan signed and thought maybe he did know nothing about this. She paused for a second and said "There are six major schools in the world, they are Shaolin, Wudang, Emei, Huashan, Gaibang and Wuliangjian respectively. And each school has their own practice system. What they practice is totally different, varying from internal fist and out-fight as we knew before."

“The six major schools were prosperous before. But now they became stories with the development of modern technology. More than a half of the followers started a business, some of them even became stars or entrepreneurs.”

Fuck it, really?

It was like the story in Kung fu novels.

Kris thought Lan was just kidding him. Or why never did he hear about these schools when he was the young master of Chen Family.

Kris didn't believe it, so Lan said "I didn't lie. Actually I am the biggest follower of Emei." Then Lan took out a jade tablet.

Kris got closer and saw it was 'Emei' carving on it.

He suddenly felt his world outlook he formed more than twenty years was crushed.

Fuck. What Louis Cha described in his novels were real, there were such schools in the world.

He had a look at Lan and suddenly understood that no wonder she could beat so many people.

How could an ordinary woman fight with so many men. So Kris began to believe what she said.

“The followers of the six major schools were also called practitioners. And the practicing can be divided into five stages, respectively they are: The acquired stage, the innate-power stage, the return-to-nature stage, back-to-self stage and finally the heaven-human-oneness stage as the

supreme level. And each stage has four periods: early period, middle period, later period and fulfilled period."

Kris had a illusion that he came Kong fu world from the reality. He shook his head and asked "Which realm are you in now?"

Lan flushed and said embarrassed "I'm embarrassed to tell you that I just got acquired completeness several days ago. I'm going to be born."

"According to the novel, your level was low." Kris thought of Louis Cha's novel and said unconsciously.

Lan flushed and said "it's not easy to practice. Some people even couldn't join the schools. My level already high among peers. I will be born next step."

"I see. " Kris nodded and thought it was not as easy as he thought before to practice.

Kris knew it was not easy to practice now. Lan's face was not as red as just now. "How could you beat them without difficulty?"

"I don't know, either. Maybe I was born with supernatural power." Kris said proudly.

Lan rolled her eyes and said "I guess you must had some magic medicine to make your body strong."

Kris was distracted for a while.

Had medicine to make his body strong?

Was the pill Heqiu Zhao give me before?

He believed that it must be that. It was OK for him to beat two or three people. But it was impossible to beat a dozen.

Kris was lost in thought. Lan didn't say anything more. She was exhausted for today's fight and she had force-dispersion pill today.

Lan closed her eyes and fell asleep in a while.

"It seemed what you said was true."

Kris looked at sleeping Lan and smiled bitterly "Lan trusted me so much. She was not afraid of some bad things happen?"

He covered a blanket for her and left the room.

Sitting on the sofa of the living room, Kris took out the phone and called Heqiu Zhao.

"Young master, what can I do for you?"

"Do you remember the pill you gave me last time?" Kris asked leaning on the sofa.

"Of course. Did you take that?" He asked.

"Yes, what's its name?" Kris answered and asked.

"Let me think. It seems its Dragon-tiger pill." Heqiu Zhao touched jaw and said.

Dragon-tiger pill.

Never heard before.

Kris said nothing else and hang down the phone.

Kris wondered if he could find the medicine in one of the two books got from the bald-headed man named Thousand Golden Prescriptions (an ancient medicine book).

He leafed through Thousand Golden Prescriptions for few pages, soon he found the description of Dragon-tiger pill.

One would be strong and his veins would be unchoked once the medicine were taken.

No wonder Kris became so powerful, that's because of the medicine.

Kris was deeply addicted to the book.

Thousand Golden Prescriptions recorded not only outlandish medicine, but also the raw medicine and the methods of making them.

For example, a power plaster was recorded in the book. One could own iron body once he applied it externally for a long time.

And there was a trance of Convalescence Pill. It's said that one might fall in deep sleep and would not die even without food or water for a month.

The pills were so unreliable.

And there was a Puppet Pill. He would follower others' instruction taken the pill in addition to some special control methods.

"Damn it. Is that real? It's so unrealistic." Kris looked through the medicine to make it when he saw the puppet pill. He was confused.

Puppet leaves, extremely cold icy water.

What were those things? Were these things do exist?

The pill was so unrealistic.

And there was a Puppet Pill. One would follow others' instruction as long as taken the pills besides some special control methods.

"Fuck. Is this real? Its so unrealistic." He was puzzled when reading the raw materials of the Puppet Pill.

Puppet leaves, extreme icy water.

What were these things? Did these really exist in the world?

An unrealistic feeling hit him and made him puzzled.

He kept turning the book and found that the raw materials it took to make pills were either precious nor never heard before.

But one was an exception. The raw medicine for the pill was common.

It's named Barrier-breaking Pill.

Though it's raw material was easy to find, its power was extraordinarily. It could help followers to break through their bottlenecks.

For Lan Yu, many people couldn't even be a follower of the six major schools. But it would be no longer a problem with the barrier-broken pill.

If it was as magical as what the medicine book Thousand Golden Prescriptions said, Kris thought he might be wealthy if he made and sell the medicine.

Though the materials to make the pill were not difficult to find, but he had nothing with him now. They were: *Dendrobium officinale*, *herba lycopi*, *Angelica sinensis*.

It seemed he needed to go to the pharmacy himself. He searched on his phone for the location of a pharmacy. Ordinary pharmacy only sells western medicine, but what he wanted was Chinese medicine.

Soon he found a medicine bookstore on his navigator, which was less than 500 meters from his place.

I didn't expect that nearby Lan Yu's house there was a drug store. It's great. So Kris rushed out with Lan Yu's keys.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 52**

### **Lieyang Technology**

Kris Chen went back Lan Yu's home, with some packets of medicines wrapped with oilpaper in his hand.

Book said the medicine furnace was the best to refine immortal medicine. Without it, a pottery pot for medicine could be another choice, but the pesticide effect was relatively weaker.

Obviously, he had no furnace.

So he had to use the pot for the time being.

After getting all the medicines in proportion, Kris began to refine the Siege-broken Pill.

This was what the modern scientific technology was for when the hearth could easily control the heat to meet the high requirement of refining it.

Since it took a long time about two hours to refine the pill, he began to read the Eight Diagrams and Feng Shui carefully to kill time.

To his surprise, the book was not as difficult as he thought. Instead, it was so perfect that Kris had been deeply immersed in it.

While reading, he couldn't help looking around Lan's house to back up what in the book one by one.

Half an hour later, Kris finally came to a conclusion that the layout of her house was not special but very reasonable.

Insensibly, two hours passed.

He closed the book and extinguish the fire, taking off the lid immediately.

Instantly, a delicate fragrance emanated from the pot.

How incredible. It should have been an awful smell since Chinese traditional medicine was in it. However, it was indeed a pleasant fragrance.

He hurriedly looked into the pot to find that there was really a deep purple pill, which shocked him and excited him greatly.



He couldn't wait to tidy the kitchen and pack up the pill quickly, then he went to the living room.

It was early in the morning, Kris decided to lie on the sofa for a rest lest something might happen to Lan.

In the bedroom, Lan woke at dawn because of thirst.

Walking to the living room, he found Kris huddled on the sofa.

"Why are you here?" Lan went to wake him up.

Kris rubbed his eyes wearily, looking at her, "You wake up?"

"Yeah." Lan nodded, "Why are you here?"

"You are too weak to bear the potential side effect of the Power-weaken Pill. So here I am." He stood up while touching his nose.

Thinking of she had stayed in one house with a man last night, Lan blushed immediately. He said to Kris with her face reddening, "Thank you."

"My pleasure." Then he asked her wonderingly, "Haven't you said that it would take twelve hours to get back to normal? Now only ten hours have passed."

"What a piece of cake! Once I break myself, I will recover in two or three hours." With a wry smile, she thought, it could never be easy to break herself. After all, so many predecessors were stuck in perfect ending of life. Although she had an aptitude, breaking herself was still not that simple.

He felt a little touched and smiled, "Congenital ability? That's easy."

Shocked by him, Lan shook her head helplessly, "No. It took me ten years to finish the acquired perfection. Two years should be the bottom line to break oneself. Cultivation is absolutely not as easy as you think. Don't talk nonsense."

Kris shrugged his shoulders and took the medicine from his pocket with a smile, "Here is the immortal medicine. Perhaps it will help you."

Immortal medicine?

"What's it?" Lan wondered.

He peeled the oilpaper off the deep purple pill.

Instantly, she couldn't look away from the pill.

"What... what is it for?" Lan asked in bewilderment.

At first he wanted to say that it was Siege-broken Pill. But later he thought it would be a shame if there was no effect since it was the first time for him to refine it. "I don't know what it's for because it's from one of my friends."

Then he added, "The other pill has been taken by me..."

Before he finished his words, Lan snatched the pill and took it immediately.

Though she wasn't sure whether the medicine would kick in, she believed that he wouldn't hurt her because he was her lucky star and benefactor. If it wasn't for him last night, she might have been harmed.

Kris looked at her expectantly.

A minute later, he asked, "How do you feel?"

Lan shook her head, "Nothing different."

What the hell? Why did she feel nothing?

Had he made a fake pill? Or was he deceived by the so-called Siegebrotten Pill?

Seeing he was embarrassed, Lan said softly, "I'm good. Don't worry."

Kris scratched his head awkwardly. Before he could say anything, suddenly Lan's phone rang. It was the police force, asking her back to the police station now.

He said nothing more than saying goodbye to her, then he went downstairs.

As soon as he drove out of the residential area, Mary Su called.

"Kris, where are you?" Mary said in panic, "Something happened at home!"

"What happened?" He asked immediately.

"A friend of my dad, Jack, suddenly disappeared. My dad put all the family's money to... Well, forget it. You can also do nothing to help me."  
Mary hung up.

She was a little upset that why she called him since she knew he couldn't help her.

After the call ended, Kris didn't feel angry at all. He had long known that Changhe Su took all the circulating capital of the Su family to invest.

That so-called teacher Jack was apparently a liar, who caused a deception.

However, Mary was Changhe's daughter. He couldn't understand why Changhe continued to cumber with his wife and daughter after harming himself. He didn't know what to say.

Kris sighed, "Well, she has been my wife after all. Perhaps I can help her this time."

Then he dialed a number that he hadn't dialed for about five years.

"Mr. Chen, what can I do for you?" The person on the phone said respectfully.

"Jie, could you help me deal with a thing?" Kris said lightly to him.

Jie Ding, the president of Lieyang Technology, CEO of the company. But the real boss behind the scenes was actually Kris.

Five years ago, Kris established the company and then handed over to Jie.

It took him five years to develop Lieyang Technology from a small company into a leading company, well-known all over the country.

Of course, no one else except Jie knew that Kris had invested Lieyang Technology. Even his family didn't know that there was a company under his name.

"No problem, I will get it down." Jie said excitedly. Five years passed, Kris finally contacted him.

Like Heqiu Zhao and Youming Zhou, Jie was a loser having nothing. Not for Kris's trust, he might still be working day and night to make thousands of dollars a month.

"Arrange for someone to Westriver City to meet the Su family, then..."

Jie was taking notes on the paper lest he might miss any point. After Kris stopped talking, Jie nodded, "I understand. Mr. Chen, I will do it now."

"Okay," Kris nodded and said to Jie after a short while of silence. "Jie, you have done a good job in recent years, not disappointing me."

"Mr...Mr. Chen..." Hearing Kris praising him, Jie said in a choked voice.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 53**

### **Kick a Man When He is Down**

The manor of the Su Family.

At this time, everyone in the Su Family gathered at the hall, the old lady sitting at the table with a gloomy face.

Changhe Su stood there clumsy with fear, looking confused and ashamed.

The Su family members gnashed their teeth and looked at him, they were desperate to eat him alive.

"Changhe Su, you're a liar."

"You hoodwinked grandma and took all of our family's money for investment, then what?"

"I knew that Jack you were talking about was unreliable, it's too good to be true."

"Changhe Su, you are a sinner of the Su family!"

The more they talked, the more outraged they became, as if they wanted to drown him with spit.

"Don't be anxious, everyone, there will definitely be a solution." Mary Su stood beside her father, she felt so worried.

That was all of the Su Family's working capital, if it hasn't been chased back, the family would be in a crisis. This big and powerful family as well as the hard work of several generations would be buried in the hands of her own father.

Jane Tang was also panicked, she said hastily, "Everyone, don't get angry, let's try to get along."

"Ugh, what's the point of being polite."

"If this money can't be chased back, you three people would be sinners of our Su family, and bring dishonor to our house."

Those vicious words stabbed mercilessly into the hearts of the two women like a sharp knife, making their face turn pale.

The old lady was also disappointed as she looked at Changhe Su, "Changhe, you've really disappointed me, that's all the family's funds, if

we don't chase it back, our family will end up in a financial crisis, and the efforts of several generations will have to be put to the torch."

Changhe was about to cry, "Mom, I didn't want this to happen, who knew that Jack would just disappear, I've used all my resources to trace him in maximum efforts."

"Stop pretending like that, I think this is a trap that you've devised."

At that moment, someone in the crowd said that.

Boom!

It was like pour cooking oil into a blaze that the situation got out of control, and everyone started to yell.

"That's right, it must be you and that Jack planned to swindle money out of the family together."

"Changhe, just admit it, you might even get a lighter punishment then."

"Fuck it, I knew that was unreliable, you were inciting us like that, so it was an act..."

Everyone was agitated, Changhe was panicked, if this was deemed as the truth, he would truly become the sinner through the ages.

"How could I possibly deceive everyone, I'm also a member of the Su family." Changhe defended himself quickly, "Besides, I've invested all of my money in it, why should I trap myself."

However, people present didn't buy his story, they were irritated and yelled that they would beat him to death.

Just at this time, a family member walked into the hall with a tense look, he said to the old lady, "Grandma, something bad happened, the patriarch of the Yu family, Hongming Yu, is here, along with a few other clients who work with us."

After he said that, the door was pushed open.

A few people walked in, headed by the patriarch of the Yu family, Hongming Yu.

As soon as he entered the hall, he said to the old lady who sit on the front seat immediately, "Mrs. Su, about the project that our two families cooperated, I've pondered over it for a while and I feel that there are still many issues needed to be discussed, so our cooperation might as well stop for now."

At this moment the old lady had just stood up from her seat, the smile on her face hadn't faded yet, when she heard him say this, she was so embarrassed, "Patriarch Yu, I thought our two families working together well, why should we stop it?"

Hongming Yu was just about to speak yet the CEO of the Haosheng Group who stood beside, Zheng Hao, stepped forward and said, " Mrs. Su, I think that our cooperation should terminate too."

"Why?" The old lady pretended to be puzzled, "Didn't we collaborate well?"

"Please stop playing dumb." Hao Zheng smiled like he was a good-natured man, "We've all heard the news that your Su Family Group invested all the family's funds overseas recently and it all went down the drain. Now that your company is out of money, how can we continue our cooperation?"



"Mr. Zheng is right, your Su family is almost a shell company, what do you have to cooperate with us?"

"Right, you guys simply can't offer any more money for the project, so don't drag us down."

Hao Zheng's words were agreed by the other companies' CEO.

The old lady was flurried, but she still faked a smile, "Everyone, please listen to me, the situation of our Su Family Group is actually not as bad as you think, the cooperation can still continue..."

Without waiting for her to finish, Hongming Yu shook his head and interrupted her, "Old lady, I respect you as an elder, juniors like us should not speak like that, but business just does what business does, now that your Su family can't even protect yourself, and we all have a bunch of employees to feed, so I hope you'll understand."

"Patriarch Yu is right, for the sake of our previous relationship, we don't need more money on this project, we only need you to make up for the previous money." Hao Zheng and Hongming Yu sang a duet and finished the conversation perfectly, not even giving her a chance to refute them.

"Yes, don't forget ours."

"Our small company can't afford the risk, and Mrs. Su doesn't want us to wait until your group goes bankrupt then we come to claim our money, right?"

With Hongming Yu starting, Hao Zheng echoed him, and the others pushed so hard, she was not allowed to question them at all.

This time, everyone in the Su family couldn't sit still.

"Patriarch Yu, isn't this too immoral of you guys?"

"We're partners anyway, how can you still run to kick us when we are down."

"When our group was wealthy before, you guys came over one by one begging for cooperation, and now our family just have a little problem, and you guys came over to press us for the debt, so disgrace..."

Faced accusations and scolding of the Su family, Hongming Yu, Hao Zheng and others were also not willing to show weakness, they started to scold each other.

The old lady felt her head spin due to anger, and after she staggered to sit on her seat, she slapped the table vigorously, "That's enough, stop arguing."

When family members heard the words of the old lady, they all quieted down, the old lady rubbed her swollen temples and said to Hongming and the others, "Patriarch Yu, Mr. Zheng, since we've already talk things out, it's not propriate not to give you an explanation. How about this, for the sake of our previous relationship, how about allow us a few more days to collect money?"

"This..." Hongming looked at Hao Zheng and the others, and after getting a reply from them, he nodded and said, "That's fine, I will give you three more days. Mrs. Su, since you know Guobang Liu and Youming Zhou this kind of people, you surely won't go rogue, right?"

"Patriarch Yu is right, Mrs. Su, all these bigwigs came over to give you gifts on your 70th birthday, if you were in trouble, they definitely won't stand idly by." Hao Zheng said.

"In three days, if we can't get the money, we'll have to see you in court."

After they said that, they left.

When they left, the old lady sat in her chair limply, feeling that the Su family's future was dim.

The money they owed could add up to over a hundred million dollars, where could she get so much money for them in three days?

Those people like Youming Zhou, she didn't even know their names, she also felt bewildered why would they come to congratulate her 70th birthday at that time.

She looked at those dejected families below her, and a miserable feeling arose in her heart, what on earth could she do? Is it God's will to destroy the Su family?

Just when everyone was at a loss and the atmosphere was sluggish, the door of the hall was pushed open once again.

A young man in a suit with a real touch of class walked in slowly.

In this moment, everyone in the family looked at him.

"You are..." The old lady fixed her eyes and looked over, the young man in front of her was very unfamiliar to her, she didn't ring a bell at all, it wasn't like she had worked with him before.

The corners of the young man's mouth turned up slightly, he placed his hand on his chest like a gentleman and lowered his head slightly, "You must be the old lady, my name is Jie Ding, I'm the president of Lieyang Science and Technology."

Wow!

As soon as Jie Ding's words were spoken, everyone in the Su family let out gasps.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 54**

### **One billion dollars**

"What? He is the President of Lieyang Technology?"

"Really? He looks so young!"

People all said in shock.

The old lady also stood up from the chair and looked at him emotionally.

It is inconceivable that the young man is the President of Lieyang Technology which is the leading enterprise in the field of science and technology.

Such a big shot like him should have arrived in Westriver City and visited the Su Family initiatively.

What on earth is going on ?

Jie Ding didn't care at all though he heard what the Su Family members discussed.

He would never make contact with the Su Family which is only a third-rate family in Westriver City if President Chen didn't ask him to come.

"It's a great honor to see you, President Ding. To see is to believe. You are really a young talent." The old lady flattered. She didn't know what Jie Ding was there for. But as the saying goes, "never hit a person who is smiling at you", Jie Ding wouldn't purposely make difficulties for him without no reason no matter how ticklish he is.

Then she continued: "What business have you come to our Su Family for? President Su."

She said that in a nervous tone because she was not so confident facing Jie Ding, the President of a large group, though she is experienced.

The Su Family members also stared at Jie Ding and were confused of what the big shot came to the Su Family for.

Does he come to press for payment of debt?

It was not that reason since their company didn't cooperate with Lieyang Technology before and they are even not qualified, let alone cooperation.

At that time, the two bodyguards of Jie Ding took a stool. He sat on it leisurely and said to the old lady: "Madam, today I come here for cooperating with the Su Family."

What? Cooperating with the Su Family?

Hearing that, the Su Family members became slack-jawed as if they saw a ghost.

They seemed to have been on an emotional roller coaster, looking nervous firstly, then shocked and excited now.

It was the President who was here. The difficulties the Su Family faces currently will be no big deal if they can cooperate with this leading enterprise.

The old lady was also extremely excited since she never thought that the President of Lieyang Technology should come to the Su Family personally. It is true that every cloud has a silver lining.

After holding back her excitement, she asked: "President Ding, may I know how to cooperate?"

Jie Ding smiled and tonelessly said: "That is simple. I know that the capital chain has been broken and I offer one billion dollars."

Wow, one billion dollars. Jie Ding is really the boss in the science and technology field and treats one billion dollars as ten dollars.

How much does the group of the Su Family worth?

At that moment, the Su Family members looked at excitedly.

With the one billion dollars, they could return the money to Hongming Yu and Hao Zheng and further expand the group of Su Family.

Then, all the Su Family members became excited irresistibly.

Hongming Yu and Hao Zheng can't be relied on but Jie Ding can. Even the god is helping the Su Family. With the support of the boss, the boom of the Su Family is coming soon.

"May I ask that do you give all the one billion dollars to our Su Family, Mr. Ding?"

"Well, sure." said Jie Ding after pausing for a moment, "But with a condition."

The old lady already became extremely excited after hearing him saying yes and said without hesitation: "Go ahead please, Mr. Ding."

"It is simple." Jie Ding said with stretching out a finger: "I want fifty one percent shares of all the industries of Su Family!"

What?

Fifty one percent shares?

Smiles froze on the old lady's face.

The Su Family members were also shocked and became speechless.

Doesn't it mean the industries of Su Family will given out. Fifty one percent share can offer absolute speaking right.

Besides, the stock rights are not all owned by the Su Family members since there are some minority shareholders. If Jie Ding buy their shares privately, he can remove the Su Family out the company at any time.

At that moment, everyone looked at Jie Ding with a different feeling.

It seemed that the calm man there was not human but a ferocious ravening wolf.

The most important thing was that Jie Ding came at a good timing and hit on the weakest point of the Su Family. They had only two choice, going broke or selling the stock.

“President Ding, it is a little unacceptable!”

Jie Ding still smiles and said coolly to the old lady: “Madam, you are more clear than me about the current situation of the Su Family. It is not inappropriate to say as the old saying “A featherless phoenix is inferior to a chicken”.

Since there is no friendship between us, I won’t be here personally if not for the honor of President Chen!”

President Chen?

Hearing that, the Su Family members became shocked.

What is the relationship between President Chen and the Master Chen? Or they are the same man?

The old lady was so confused about whether they are the same man since they have same surname Chen.

Seeing that the old lady said nothing but frowned, Jie Ding became a little impatient and said: “Madam, just say yes or no. My time is precious. This cooperation will be cancelled if you don’t give any reply in three minutes.”

The old lady sighed in the heart and thought that Jie Ding and the two are just like greedy wolves and tigers coming one after another.

The effort of several generations of the Su Family will vanish if she refuses as the Su Family is at the end of its row now, which is beyond what she can withstand.



How could she face the ancestors after she is dead if the Su Family is down and out under her leading.

Though what he asked is difficult to accept, the Su Family won't go broke at least with his support.

Besides, the Su Family will really get a strong backer after cooperating with Lieyang Technology.

The old lady heaved a deep sigh and nodded: "President Ding, I agree with that."

"Grandma, think it over please."

"Right, Grandma, you can't promise him."

"If you agree, the Su Group will change into Ding Group."

"Grandma..."

When the old lady agreed with the request, the Su Family members all couldn't keep calm any more and started to persuade her.

"Enough, all quiet!" The old lady stood up and snapped: "Where is your breeding in front of the honored guest? It is settled and anyone who tries to speak another word will be expelled from the Su Family and never the member of the family."

The old lady was really angry. If not for these unworthy descendants, how could she make such a decision!

The old lady absolutely got angry since she had said the words of expelling from the Su Family. Suddenly, everyone became as quiet as a cicada in winter and didn't dare to oppose.

Jie Ding gave a wee smile and transferred the money in front of the Su Family members after signing the stock transferring agreement with them.

Twenty minutes later, Jie Ding got in the Bentley outside the manor of the Su Family and talked with Kris Chen on the phone.

"President Chen, the matter with the Su Family has been handled well." Jie Ding reported reverently.

"Well done, that's pretty good. I have nothing for you to handle and you can deal with your own things now, Jie."

"OK, President Chen."

After hanging up, Kris Chen smiled with satisfaction.

At that time, he was reading Eight Trigrams and geomantic omen which is so interesting that the content of it opened a brand new world for him and attracted him deeply.

However, he is not satisfied with another book called Thousand Golden Prescriptions because the obstacle-breaking pills he refined according to what recorded in it didn't work at all.

This showed that The medicine book Thousand Golden Prescriptions is totally misleading.

When he was muttering, his phone rang suddenly.

Speaking of the devil-it was Lan Yu.

Just as he was on the call, Lan Yu said excitedly: "Kris, what's the name of the pill you gave to me? I successfully reached into the Innate-power stage after taking it and now I am an incipient friar of Innate-power stage."

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 55 Good Thing**

What?

She had surmounted her Innate Power?

Kris Chen was stunned for a second, and then he became excited.

Haha... He didn't expect it to be a real one since he had thought that The medicine book Thousand Golden Prescriptions is completely a gimmick.

He indeed gained great wealth this time.

Kris seemed to see a gateway to riches with a promising future in front of him.

He took a deep breath to make himself calm down, then he said to Lan Yu: "I don't know what this magical pill is called, and my friend didn't tell me about it as well."

Hearing what Kris said, Lan was a little frustrated, but she cheered up at once because she realized that it was still a precious opportunity for her now that she had surmounted her Innate Power with this magical pill.

Then she said to Kris: "Thank you so much this time. I will remember your kindness in my mind and I will try my best to help you if there's anything I can do for you afterwards."

"Haha, I will remember what you just said." Kris did not pretend to decline her, because he did not do charity. Besides, he indeed helped Lan a lot and even could be counted as her savior.

What's more, if Lan didn't appreciate his favor, he would think she was not the one that he could fully trust and make good friends with.

After they chatted for a while, Lan said embarrassedly: "Kris...Kris Chen, if your friend still has that magical pill, please keep an eye on it for me and I will definitely pay you back, okay?"

Instead of the desire for money, all Lan thought was just practice and improving her ability so that she could be strong enough to arrest more dangerous suspects.

Hearing Lan's pleading tone, Kris became softhearted and promised her.

Although this Obstacle Breaking Pill was very good, if the friar knew that he had a great number of them, they might even got him killed.

Anyway, he knew the truth that the treasure is easy to cause trouble for its owner, so he thought he must be careful. In the end, he repeatedly told Lan: "Don't tell anyone else that you had surmounted your Innate Power, because my friend was a recluse and he didn't like too many interruptions from other people."

"I see." Lan nodded. She knew that most of the rare talents of this kind had strange disposition, which she learned from her master in Mount Emei.

After hanging up the phone, Kris kneaded between his eyebrows. He knew that he could not break his promise to Lan now that he had already made one.

After finishing the work, Kris bought the clay pot for decocting the medicine and the medicinal materials for the need of making the Obstacle Breaking Pill, then he came back to the company.

As soon as he got in the office, Xue Mi came in to report the work.

Seeing Kris carrying many packages of things, Xue was stunned for a second and then she asked: "Mr. Chen, are you going to decoct the traditional Chinese medicine?"

"Yes, I'm not feeling well these two days, so I bought some traditional Chinese medicine." Kris said, placing the pottery pot and the traditional Chinese medicine on the tea table.

"Let me do such rough work like this."

"No, I'll do it myself." Kris shook his head and said: "Just go and do your own work. Oh, besides, if there is no important thing in the afternoon, don't come into my office and bother me anymore."

"I see, Mr. Chen!" Xue put the report paper on the desk and walked out of the office.

After she left, Kris began to distribute the medicinal materials of the Obstacle Breaking Pill according to its proportion.

This time he planned to make more pills in case he needed them in emergency.

Kris spent a whole afternoon successfully making two Obstacle Breaking Pills.

After Kris packed up the black and purple magical pill, his phone rang when he was about to tidy up, then he checked the caller identification and found that it was his second uncle, the patriarch Tianzong Chen.

Tianzong had not contacted him since the last time he spent five billion dollars to help the family get out of trouble.

Kris lounged on the sofa, slowly lit a Cuban cigar for himself, and then answered the phone: "Second uncle, why are you calling me now?"

As a saying went, "One only goes to a certain place when he's in need of help." So the reason why Tianzong called probably was that he needed Kris's help again.

He was used to it because that kind of thing was exactly what the Chen family always did.

"Haha, it has been a long time since we last talked, right?"

"Just tell me, second uncle, what do you want me to do this time?" Kris took a puff of his cigar and exhaled slowly.

"Kris, I have a good thing to tell you this time." Tianzong laughed and said.

A good thing?

How could something good happen to me?

Kris curled his lips disdainfully. He knew too well about his second uncle's disposition so he didn't believe at all that his uncle would share good things with him now that he even could not take good care of his own son.

How funny it was !

Tianzong said: "Lei Chen will get married tomorrow, so no matter how, I must inform you about this since you are his older brother. If you can come to attend his wedding, Lei will be very happy."

What?

Lei would get married tomorrow?

After hearing about this, Kris was very surprised and excited: "Okay, I'll certainly come tomorrow."

"Okay."

After hanging up the phone, Kris was full of happiness.

This was indeed a good thing, and a great happy event.

Lei Chen was two years younger than Kris, and he was Tianzong's adopted son, who grew up in the Chen family.

So as to speak, Lei was the closest person to Kris in the Chen family.

A few years ago, when Kris was evicted from the family, it was Lei who took the flight that night to go home to support him.

However, since he was just an adopted son who had no right to make decision in the Chen family, no one listened to him and cared about his words at all.

But Kris always kept this thing in his mind, he knew that although this brother was not his own brother, Lei was more than a brother.

Therefore, as his older brother, he would definitely attend his wedding no matter what happened and he would prepare a big present for Lei.

Kris smoked slowly in his office, wondering what present he should send to Lei tomorrow....

The next day, Kris got up very early.

Last night, he specially hired the most famous private designer domestically to make a suit for himself in order to attend Lei's wedding. At the same time, he also asked Xue Mi to prepare a present.

Right now, Kris was incredibly handsome with the suit perfectly fitting his body. There was a big smile on his face and he seemed to be much happier now than he himself got married.

The Fugui Mountain Villa in the Westriver City.

At this time, there were many luxury cars parked outside the manor and the inside of the manor was greatly decorated for the celebration, which was a scene of jubilation.

Tianzong had invited almost all the famous people in the Westriver City and Lei's ceremonious wedding was held with great attention.



Everyone who went to the manor were all dressed in suits with a manner of the successful people, also were armed with their exquisitely dressed female companions, behind whom the bodyguards were carrying all kinds of presents.

The presents included antique treasures, pearls and jade, celebrity calligraphy and paintings and someone even carried a small box of cash as the present.

At this point, Lei wore a festive groom's outfit and was greeting the guests with his bride Sisi Mu at the gate of the manor.

"Brother!"

As soon as Kris got off of the car, Lei saw him and became surprised immediately, he ran to Kris hurriedly to hug him.

"Sisi, this is my eldest brother Kris Chen that I have been telling you about. Now call him brother!"

"Hello, eldest brother!" Sisi smiled and called him respectfully because she knew that her husband respected this eldest brother the most.

Kris nodded, smiling, then he looked at Lei.

Although they hadn't seen each other for more than two years, they were still as close as before and time didn't have affect on their relationship at all.

"Good, Lei, you've grown up and become more and more handsome." He patted Lei on the shoulder and was greatly touched, feeling that the naive child who used to follow him in the past now was married as well. How time flied.

He looked at Sisi again. It was the first time he had seen his sister-in-law, but it was clear that she was very gentle and virtuous.

"This is my present to you both, and I wish you have conjugal harmony and love forever." Kris was in a good mood and handed the prepared present to Sisi.

At this time, the hall was full of wedding guests.

Tianzong was receiving the guests with a ceremonial robe.

Kris's cousin Quan Chen and sister-in-law Jie Liang were also standing at the side of the second uncle with their splendid attires.

Seeing Kris coming in, Tianzong came over and greeted him with a smile: "Kris, here you are."

Kris nodded and was about to speak when a sarcastic voice came from the side.

"Oh, isn't this the eldest brother? What's the matter? Now you are willing to come back since you are tired of being the adopted son-in-law of the Su family?"

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 56**

### **Lin Li**

Jie Liang looked at Kris Chen, with an expression of ridicule.

When she was speaking, she deliberately spoke very loudly, making the surrounding guests hear her words, whose attention was then attracted.

Although his sister-in-law, Jie, was beautiful, she was very mean.

When Kris was still in Chen family, she only dared to encourage her cousin Quan Chen to make trouble for him. Now he had left Chen family, she exposed her true self, vicious.

He looked at her indifferently. Did she really think that he didn't know that she was the one who abetted the family to get him out of Chen family?

The surrounding guests were judging Kris, but he directly treated her like air.

Kris's attitude caused Jie to curse him. She gritted her teeth, "You are the one who were driven out of the family. Two years in Su family, which is not that prestigious and you think you're somebody?"

The words were so unpleasant that even Tianzong Chen was unable to bear, so he walked over to Jie and whispered, "Today's big day! You should stop now."

Lei Chen also felt the same, "Jie, how can you say this? When Big Brother bought shares of Jiangnan Energy, he was mistaken by us and was driven out of the family. Today, two years later, time has proven that his original decision was right, and now Jiangnan Energy's shares have valued a lot."

Jie was even more displeased by Lei's words, "It's just about luck. what's there to brag about?"

This kind of power grabbing drama between big families was the most interesting, and the surrounding guests also started to snicker. Although they couldn't afford to offend Chen family, Kris was someone they were not afraid of.

Although he was now relying on Jiangnan Energy's shares to turn the table, he was nobody after leaving Chen family. Jiangnan Energy's shares didn't qualified enough to match Chen family.

At this time, Quan came over, nodding to Kris and said, "Big brother, it's good to be back. Jie doesn't know how to behave herself. Please don't mind."

Although the words sounded nice, their unfamiliarity couldn't be hidden.

Although the two of them were cousins, they hadn't had a good relationship since childhood. He was the same age as Kris, but he was still older than Kris.

Kris had been competent than himself since he was a child. No matter how hard he tried, he couldn't defeat him, which made him very unhappy.

Especially after marrying Jie and under her provocation, the gap between the two brothers had reached a point where they could not reconcile.

Kris did not say anything and nodded.

"Come here. Miss Li has fainted!"

At this time, an urgent voice came.

Following the sound, people saw a woman in a black dress lying on the floor.

The woman was around thirty, pretty features, but at this time, she was lying on the floor with her eyes closed tightly, not moving.

“Miss Li?”

Seeing the woman, Tianzong changed his expression.

This woman’s name was Lin Li, the general manager of Black Scale Security Group.

Her brother, Hu Li, was one of the local bullies in Westriver City.

Relying on his brother, Lin’s Black Scale Security Group had a monopoly on almost all security-related work in Westriver City. Even bank escorts, they were involved in, showing their ability.

She was invited to attend Lei’s wedding.

Now, Lin had fainted at the wedding banquet and if anything happened, Tianzong would be to blame.

Quan and Jie also hurriedly ran over.

Seeing the unconscious Lin, Jie anxiously shouted, “Is there a doctor? Come here.”

“I’m a doctor...” At this time, a tall woman walked out of the crowd, “Don’t gather around. Keep the air circulating.”

Seeing this woman, Jie excitedly said, “Director Lan, come here. Everyone gets out of the way.”

Tianzong and Quan, next to her, were relieved.

This gentle and kind woman was called Xi Lan, the director of the First People's Hospital of Westriver City. She was not only a beauty, but an expert, known by the entire City.

Once she appeared, Chen family were relieved.

Hearing Xi's words, guests made way for her, while leaving a larger open space to keep the air circulating.

Lan Xi walked over to Lin's side and squatted down to check her condition. After a moment, she spoke, "Maybe the hall is too overcrowded to make her unable to inhale enough air."

After the initial diagnosis, Xi sat on her knees, placing Lin's head on her legs, and pinching her philtrum with fingers.

But there was no reaction from Lin.

Xi frowned, asking for a wet towel.

Chen family dare not to waste any minute, for this was a matter of life, so they followed her instructions.

Looking at the busy crowd, Kris frowned.

This was definitely not a coma caused by shortness of breath. Maybe this was probably because of this manor.

Fugui Villa's location was excellent, located near mountains and rivers, facing south, which was quite good.

But one thing that was not so perfect was that West River flowed in front of the villa, with the water in front and the mountains at the back. The

location was suitable for a Yang house (for living people), but it was more suitable for a Yin house (for dead people to rest).

He looked up at the Bagua mirror hanging at the entrance, confirming his speculation.

Lin might inhale Yin-qi, which caused the coma.

Xi then used many first-aid methods, but Lin still closed her eyes tightly and remained motionless. It seemed impossible for her to wake up.

"What the hell is going on here?"

"Does she have any serious illness?"

"Shh. How dare you say this?"

Seeing Lin still not wake up, guests started to whisper.

Tianzong knew the situation was not optimistic and he might be in trouble, so he asked, "Director Lan, how is she? Miss Li... Why still in a coma?"

Xi looked not only serious, but also a bit embarrassed, for this situation seemed to be different from what she thought. Now they were not in the hospital, so there was no emergency equipment. She even said, "Things are getting difficult, so I think it's better to send her to the hospital immediately."

Tianzong nodded and ordered someone to get the car.

"Lei..." Sisi Mu leaned on Lei's shoulder with some worry.

"Don't worry. Miss Li will be fine." Seeing the worry in his wife's eyes, Lei embraced her in his arms and consoled her.

Now, people at the wedding banquet were in a bad mood.

Just at this time, Kris squeezed out from the crowd, stepping forward and said, "Don't go to the hospital. It's useless and it will miss the best saving time."

Wow!

As soon as he said this, the crowd was in an uproar.

Everyone looked at him with doubt. Director Lan couldn't help it, so why Kris, an abandoned son of Chen Family, could do this?

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 57 I believe you**

Xi Lan frowned, looking at Kris in confusion, "Who are you?"

"Xi, ignore him." Jie Liang stepped forward and said, "He has been kicked out of the Chen Family. Now, he is just a homeless dog."

After Jie Liang had just finished speaking, the guests burst out laughing.

Kris ignored their laughter and said faintly, "My name is Kris. The groom, Lei Chen, is my brother."

Only then did Xi Lan know that the one in front of her was the Chen Family's eldest young master who had been kicked out from the Chen Family. But this was a matter of life and death, and she couldn't listen to



his advice. She said in an interrogative tone, "You have medical knowledge?"

Kris shook her head.

"Kris, what the hell do you want? Miss. Lan said that Miss. Li needed to be taken to the hospital, why do you stop her?" Jie Liang said, "Do you know anything about medicine? If something untoward happens to her, you are the one to blame."

Jie was really good at shifting the blame. With just a few words, she blamed Kris for Lin Li's coma.

Lin Li was a bigwig in Westriver City. She had a Black Scale Security Group consisting of thousands of people. Her brother, Hu Li, is the local kingpin.

If something bad really happened to her, not only would Tianzong Chen be blamed, but the entire Chen Family would be in trouble.

Tianzong stepped forward and pulled Kris's arm, "Don't talk nonsense here. I watch you grow up, and I never know you can treat illness."

Kris pulled her hand back and shook her head. He said, "Uncle, then you should also know that I never lie to you."

"I....." Tianzong hesitated. He didn't know how to reply.

"You've never studied medicine. And you dare to talk nonsense here?" Xi laughed, "Are you questioning my medical knowledge?"

Based on her many years of clinical experience, she could conclude that Lin Li was unconscious due to a sudden emergency, and the best way

was to send her to the hospital and use scientific equipment to check the cause.

But Kris had never studied medicine and still dared to talk nonsense here, which made people think that he was ridiculous.

Kris didn't defend himself, but turned and pointed to the Eight-Diagram Mirror hanging above the door, "Actually, Miss. Li isn't sick. She just offended the Disha."

"Disha? What is it?" Xi was stunned at first, and then she felt angry, "You're talking absolute nonsense."

"Disha is an evil god. He is in charge of murder in ancient Chinese astrology." said Kris.

Then he continued, "This Fugui Mountain Villa's Feng Shui is very good. It is surrounded by mountains and rivers, which would have been the best place to gather luck and wealth. However, its layout isn't perfect, so the Eight-Diagram Mirror was placed here. If I'm not wrong, each room in the Fugui Mountain Villa has an Eight-Diagram Mirror hanging inside."

"It's normal to hang an Eight-Diagram Mirror, as it can act as a demon suppressant. But there are so many people here today, and people are born with magnetic fields. So now the Feng Shui within this villa has been disrupted, the Eight-Diagram Mirror can no longer suppress the Disha." In the end, Kris pointed to the well in the garden outside the villa, "Just move Miss Li to the side of the well, and cover her face with the well water, and this curse will be removed."

Suddenly, all people present were stunned to hear Kris' words

"Feng Shui? Disha? People still believe this now?"

Someone in the crowd laughed and said something, and then people in the room started to talk.

"Are you kidding me? You just read too many novels about strange things."

"You are just making up stories to scare us. You really shame your family."

"He's been a live-in son-in-law for so long, so he becomes more and more stupid."

"Standing together with this kind of person, I feel like the air smells bad."

"Mr. Chen, is your nephew insane?" At this time, someone shouted at Tianzong, "He's really bringing shame to the Chen Family. You should let him get out of here."

As soon as someone said that, everyone agreed.

Hearing the mockery of the crowd, Tianzong was extremely angry. He was red-cheeked with rage. As the patriarch of the Chen Family, no one dared to mock him like this.

At this time, Xi shook his head, looked at Tianzong and said, "Mr. Chen, as a doctor, I've done everything I should do. As for what to do, your Chen family makes decision, and then it is none of my business."

After saying that, she stood up from the ground and stood aside.

Tianzong standing there was very hesitant.

He originally thought that Kris was talking nonsense. But after thinking about it, according to his understanding of Kris, Kris really wouldn't be able to saying unsure words. Besides, he was a member of the Chen Family, and if something happened to Lin Li, he wouldn't be able to get away with it.

Just when Tianzong was very hesitant, Lei Chen walked up to Kris and whispered in his ear, "Brother, let's just send her to the hospital."

Kris looked at Lei Chen and said, "Do you also think I'm talking nonsense?"

Lei didn't know how to reply. He suddenly recalled everything Kris had done over the years, and everything had gone in the direction he had said indeed

At this moment, Lei felt ashamed for not trusting his brother. He took a deep breath and said, "Brother, I believe you."

After saying that, he instructed a few maids who were standing on the side, "You help Miss Li to the garden well."

"Lei, are you crazy?" Jie stepped forward and looked at Lei in disbelief, "He is mad. Are you going crazy too?"

Lei ignored her and yelled, "Are you guys deaf? Didn't you hear what I said?"

A few maids came over in a hurry and assisted the Lin Li on the ground to the garden's well.

Seeing this scene, the guests present all shook their heads. Kris was stupid, and Lei also did something stupid because of him? Was he trying to making things worse?

"Where's my sister? Get out of my way."

At this moment, an angry voice came from the entrance of the villa.

Before the crowd could react, a group of people came in. The leader was a man wearing a black suit. He was followed by many strong men in black shirt, and each of them had a fierce tiger tattooed on their bodies, which was very eye-catching.

This man was Hu Li. Lin Li's younger brother

This was the main figure of the underworld in Westriver City. When he came, all the guests present shut their mouths. They were very afraid of offending him.

"Fuck, is your Chen Family looking for death? Why don't you take my sister to the hospital?" Hu Li led a group of people to the garden well. When he looked at the unconscious Lin Li who was sitting on a chair, his look became frightening.

"Mr. Li, please listen to my explanation first." Tianzong tried to explain, "It's ....."

Before he finished speaking, Jie came out and said warily, "It's not that we don't want to send Miss Li to the hospital. It's really hard for us to do that."

She swallowed and pointed at Kris, "He's the one who stopped us from taking your sister to the hospital. It's none of our business. The Chen Family has nothing to do with it."

"What?" Hu Li turned his head and looked at Kris. He said angrily, "What are you? Why don't you let them take my sister to the hospital? Do you want to get killed?"

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 58**

### **The dying down of the Storm**

Facing the threat of Hu Li, Kris Chen reacted with a gentle smile.

He said calmly, "Your sister is nothing wrong but invaded by the Evil Spirit. She would recover if the Evil Spirit in her body was discharged. "

Seeing Kris' relaxed attitude, the blue veins bulged on Hu's forehead: "You'd better stop playing tricks with me here. What the hell of the Evil Spirit? Listen, if my sister really has something wrong, I promise you will be more miserable than dead."

"And your Chen family, " Hu looked at Tianzong Chen and other members and said to them mercilessly, "Don't try to get rid of your responsibilities."

Hu's voice was low, but was listened clearly by them without missing even one word. They were all sacred by the words falling into their ears, and a shudder ran through them because of his cruelty.

No one would question his words, because Hu's ability deserves it.

Tianzong smiled bitterly: "Hey bro, I am really....."

"Ahem..... Ahem....."

At that moment, Lin Li, who was sitting near the wellhead, coughed for a few times and woke up slowly.

When she opened graceful eyes, everyone was stunned.

Jesus, she really woke up!

Even Doctor Lan couldn't awaken her, but Kris made it.

It..... It was incredible.

However, thanks to her awakening, otherwise the Chen family would face the disaster.

But people didn't think it was Kris who really woke her up. Instead, they deemed that the hall was too crowded just now with scarce oxygen, it was not good for her awakening. But now she was moved outside, and the air turned much fresh. They thought the well-ventilated environment was the true reason.

Seeing that Lin woke up, Hu quickly squatted down and looked at his sister worriedly: "Lin, how are you? What happened just now? Why did you go into a coma?"

Lin covered her eyes to shut out the dazzling light. She still needed more time to be accustomed to the light. "I..... I don't know. I was chatting just now, and suddenly it turned dark and I lost consciousness."

Hearing this, Hu frowned and looked back at Kris.

Kris Chen came over and asked Lin with a smile: "President Li, you were intruded by the Evil Spirit. Think it over. Did you see anything before you passed out?"

Damn it. Hu's face instantly turned unhappy, and he felt he was so merciful that Kris dared to fool him.

He wore a sullen face, clenched his fist, and was ready to have a fight.

At this time, Lin suddenly said: "Before the coma, I saw an Eight-Diagram Mirror hanging on the door. I was interested about it, but then I lost my consciousness....."

What?

Everyone was stunned by her words and looked at Kris.

How mysterious it was!

Whether this was a coincidence, or the Chen family's foundling, Kris, who degenerated into an undignified family as the son-in-law, really know about it?

Everyone turned bewildered.

Kris smiled as if it was totally expected by him: "That's right. The Eight-Diagram Mirror is used to suppress the aura. There are too many guests attending the wedding today, which leads the disorder of the aura and exceeds the limit that this Mirror can bear. All in all, President Li's coma was led by the Mirror. President Li didn't get sick from the beginning, how could she be cured? "

And he looked slightly at the Xi Lan beside him.



Xi bit her lips shyly and felt a little flushed.

She used to despise Kris, but it was proved he had real competence.

It was an indelible stain on a doctor's career that she made a mistake in diagnosis. But she didn't expect that Kris would clarify the situation that she was nothing to do with Lan's coma in a few words, which made her very grateful.

She couldn't help looking at Kris, and met his burning eyes. Her heart was beating violently for the glance, and her cheeks turned increasingly flushed.

"I was..... What's the matter of myself?" she thought.

She couldn't resist palming her face and looked away unnaturally.

Kris appreciated that although this woman was over 30 years old, her skin was protected too well that she just looked like a young girl in her early twenties;

but her plump and sexy body revealed that she was much more mature than a young girl.

Then Kris looked at Lin and Hu. The two siblings share a powerful aura and were full of energy. They didn't look like ordinary people at first glance. Were they .....?

Perhaps they were also disciples of the Six Major Schools?

Just when Kris was guessing, Lin stood up from her chair and frowned, "Mr. Chen, I'm not the only guest here today. I can't believe I'm the only

one who saw the Eight-Diagram Mirror. If the truth was as you said, why are they all fine?"

The guests around put forward questions as well.

"Yes, I saw it too. Why am I good?"

"And me, I also saw it."

" I thought he is deliberately mystifying the truth....."

Kris didn't care their doubts at all. He looked at Lin with a meaningful smile and said: "Was Li just finished the Tiankui?"

"The Tiankui?" Lin was surprised, and immediately knew his intention, showing a tinge of embarrassment.

"What Tiankui?" Hu said impatiently, "What the hell is that? Make it clear."  
"

"It refers to women's menstruation." Xi explained.

"Shit! Do you wanna die, Kris?" Hu was angry: " Deliberately? Why did you ask such a thing in front of so many people?"

The strong men with black half-sleeved shirts circled Kris gradually as Hu turned angry.

Just when everyone just waited, Lin said shyly, "Step down, it has nothing to do with Mr. Chen, I really have been....."

She was a sensible woman.

Kris nodded: "Women would be weak in that period. It's not weird to be troubled by the Evil Spirit. Anyway, it doesn't matter. It will be fine to go back and rest for a few days."

Hu looked at his sister and knew his meaning. He just stood silently and stopped speak.

It was impossible for such a powerful person to apologize to Kris. He looked solemnly at Kris and immediately held Lin back to the manor's hall.

This storm passed by in such an adventurous way, and guests also returned to the hall.

The mood of the Chen family were extremely complex at this time. They felt not good since it seemed so easy that Kris appeased such a disastrous storm just in a few words.

Anyway, in their mind, Kris was just a liar, and his words was but some deceptive tricks.

They thought it was because of fortune to get through it.

The Chen family members all looked indifferently at Kris and returned to the wedding hall.

Among all the people, only Lei Chen was full of admiration and excitement.

He excitedly went over and grabbed Kris's arm and said in an admiring tone: "First brother, you are too powerful. You even know Feng Shui. I admire you!"

Kris burst out laughing: "Could your eldest brother fool around at your wedding?"

The next wedding banquet went very smoothly.

When Lei got married, The Chen family members were very happy. Even his second brother, Quan Chen, frequently persuaded him to drink and sent many blessings.

Lei, as the groom, was certainly drunk.

After the wedding banquet, Kris and Tianzong said goodbye to leave.

Just walked out of the manor, two strong men wearing dark glasses and black half-sleeve shirts were coming.

"Mr. Chen, Brother Tiger offers you an invitation."

As the two bodyguards came to Kris, they didn't even take off their sunglasses. It seemed to be an invitation, but in fact was a threat.

Brother Tiger in their words were undoubtedly Hu Li.

Even his bodyguards were so arrogant. It can be seen that how powerful Hu was in Westriver City.

But Kris wouldn't dispute with two followers. He smiled and followed them into the car.

Ten minutes later, the car stopped outside of a high-class private estate.

Although it couldn't compare with Fugui Mountain Villa, the decoration here was much more magnificent than that of the Chens' manor. The whole manor was decorated in a marvelous Chinese style.

Kris was led into the hall, and the two stepped down.

Hu sat in the plush chair and saw Kris come in. He stood up and pointed to the gift box next to him and said, "You saved my sister. In order to express our gratitude, my sister particularly chose the gift for you. Just take it."

Though he said "thank you", Kris didn't feel any gratitude from his swaggering expression, and instead, it was more like giving alms.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 59**

### **Make a profit**

With Hu Li's position in Westriver city now, he didn't even mind the Chen Family, not to mention Kris Chen.

Although Hu is not so rich as Chen Family, Chen Family's afraid of Hu.

Now matter how much money Chen Family has earned, after all, they are businessman. As for Hu, he's running his own business, besides, he is powerful.

He later knew that Kris was just an abandoned son of Chen family, and also the low-status husband in Su Family, this made him despise Kris even more.

Kris didn't care about what he thought, so he just nodded and went to get the box.

Just then, Kris noticed that on the table was a sharp sword. Behind the sword stood a jade tablets with several words carved on it.

It was a scrawl, but Kris recognized them immediately.

"The Wuliangjian School!"

Is Hu the apprentice of The Six Major Schools?

Kris was stunned, then he heard Hu asked: "You're Kris Chen, right? At the wedding party of Chen Family, I noticed that your eyes were sparkling, your temples were bulging, but your steps were scattered while walking. If I was right, you must be half a practitioner. You must have taken some pills which made you more energetic than the ordinary people, am I right?"

No wonder Hu was the follower of The Six Major Schools. He could even tell from Kris's appearance that he had taken the Dragon And Tiger Pill. Hu's really impressive.

Thinking of this, he nodded: "You really have a keen eye, Mr.Li."

Kris opened the box and there was a pill inside.

As soon as the box was opened, a strange fragrance came to his nose and he felt like he's braced up.

This pill is remarkable. It's a real treasure.

Then he heard Hu said, "This is called Build-up Pill. After taking this pill, your organs will run smoothly, and you will become a real practitioner."

This pill is really extraordinary!

Kris was excited, the siblings surnamed Li are really generous, they just casually gave him the Build-up Pill.

However, seeing Hu being so arrogant, it looked like Hu treated Kris like dirt, this made Kris feel really uncomfortable.

"Thanks!" Kris thanked him lightly and asked again: "After taking this pill, which stage can I reach? The acquired stage? Or the innate-power stage?"

Hu smiled contemptuously: "Naive, do you think you can easily reach the innate-power stage? It's not that easy as you think. I have practiced for more than ten years, but have been stuck in the acquired stage for two years, you want to make a dramatic breakthrough by taking the pill? It's ridiculous."

The acquired stage?

Kris chuckled in his heart, he thought Hu was awesome. However, he turned out to be at the same stage as Lan Yu.

But Lan has made a breakthrough yesterday and successfully reached the innate-power stage.

Thinking of this, he took out an Obstacle Breaking Pill from his pocket.

"I have an Obstacle Breaking Pill, it may help to you break through the current stage to the innate-power stage, I wonder if Mr.Li are interested in it? After saying this, Kris showed up his pill in front of Hu, and Kris looked calm and relaxed.

"Obstacle Breaking Pill?"

He had never heard of this name.

Can this small pill give him the power to make a breakthrough?

He had been stuck in the acquired stage for almost three years, and it was really a big leap from the acquired stage to the innate-power stage.

Many of his elder brothers have got stuck in the "acquired stage" and unable to break through during their whole life, with his ordinary talent, it's almost impossible for him to get to the innate-power stage.

His elder sister, Lin Li, was also in the fulfilled period of the acquired stage right now, and she's less likely to make a great leap.

What kind of pill can make a practitioner get to a new stage? Hu has never heard this kind of things before. He hummed disdainfully: "If the pill is so magic, you should keep it for yourself."

This abandoned son of Chen Family not only like making a mystery, but also like to brag himself. He just casually took out a pill and told others that how magic it was, it's really ridiculous.

"Since you don't believe me, I'll take it back, good-bye!" Kris didn't mind. He saluted with fist and palm (The way of greeting others in China) and then turned away.

"Stop!

Kris had just taken two steps when Hu stopped him.

He asked incredulously: "Is your pill really that magic that can let me get to the innate-power stage?"



"Why would I lie to you?" Kris was angry.

Hu thought for a moment. He had been trapped in the acquired stage for so long that he was willing to try anything even if Kris was lying. Moreover, he believed that Kris didn't have the nerve to fool him.

"All right, come back, I'll take your Obstacle Breaking Pill, how much is it?"

Kris smiled, he knew this man is so rich that he always thinks that anything can be solved with money. Kris didn't feel a bit of guilty when asking for money.

He hesitated for a while and held out one finger. His original intention was to ask for one hundred million dollars, but Hu obviously got him wrong.

"A billion dollars?" Hu froze for an instant, gritted his teeth and nodded: "Okay, I can give you a billion dollars for this pill."

What?

A billion dollars?

Kris was stunned when he realized that Hu didn't even hesitate before buying a pill with one billion dollars. This man was really reckless as his name. (In Chinese, people use the word 'Hu' to describe someone who's reckless.)

Kris is not an official practitioner, so he could never realize how painful it is to get stuck in a stage. So he didn't know how much efforts a real practitioner put on this.

He swallowed calmly, inexpressibly excited in the heart, he didn't expect the Obstacle Breaking Pill he made himself was so valuable.

If he can sell out a few more pills, he didn't need to run the business anymore. He can get rich only by selling the pills.

While he was dreaming of that, he heard the cold voice of Hu: "Let me be clear first, if this pill is useless, don't blame me for being ruthless to you, I will make you pay the price as well."

Kris indifferently smiled: "Although one billion dollars is a lot, I don't care."

"Well, you're really confident." Hu sniffed and clapped his hands indicating others to bring his personal belongings, he intended to transfer the money to Kris.

Just then, Kris smiled and held out his hand, "Mr.Li, not so fast. I haven't promised to sell you the pill yet."

"What do you mean? Are you kidding me?"

Hu's face became serious in an instant.

Is this boy out of his mind? How dare he not keep the promise in Hu's territory?

With a smile on his face, Kris pointed to the sword on the table behind Hu: "In addition to one billion dollars, I also want this sword."

"You want this sword?"

Apparently, Hu did not expect Kris will ask for the sword. This sword was stolen by Hu from the Wuliang Major School. It was said that there's a big secret in this sword. However, Hu has studied for more than a year but found nothing.

Maybe it's just a rumor, which made Hu frightened day and night for more than a year. Anyway, it is useless for Hu to keep the sword. And he's afraid that the sword will cause more trouble in the future. Maybe it's better to give it to Kris.

With this in mind, Hu nodded and said, "Ok, this sword is only a handicraft product. If you like it, you can take it."

Aye?

He agreed so quickly.

Kris was a little surprised. He thought he would have to say something nice to get the sword, but he didn't expect Hu will agree so quickly.

But he did not think much of it. He went straight over and took the sword in his hand.

This sword was very heavy to carry, Kris estimated that it was over 10 kgs, but since he took the Dragon And Tiger Pill, his strength has increased greatly, it's weight is proper for him to carry.

Kris smiled with satisfaction.

But what he did not notice was that Hu turned up the corners of his mouth silently when Kris held the sword in his hands.

It was Hu who had stolen the sword, but now it was Kris who stole it.

Hu was relieved after giving out the stolen sword, he is in a good mood now, he immediately transferred the money to Kris.

The cost of the Obstacle Breaking Pill is just no more than a few hundred dollars, but Kris exchanged it for one billion dollars and a sword. He really made a fortune. Then he left the place with satisfaction.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 60 A frame-up**

At the same time, in the manor of Chen family.

The wedding was over at the time, and most of the guests who came to offer their congratulations had already left.

The seniors in the family had already left the hall one after another, and there were only the youths of Chen family drinking in the hall, shouting about teasing the bride and groom.

Having got tanked in the afternoon, Lei Chen was sound asleep in the bridal chamber, due to which Sisi Mu had to take up the task of entertaining the guests.

As the second elder brother and the sister-in-law of the bridegroom, Quan Chen and Jie Liang, of course, should join Sisi in seeing all the guests off.

"It's getting late. Shall we let the bride and groom enjoy their wedding night?" Jie Liang said in a neutral voice as she glanced at the clock.

Quan Chen was clearly feeling half pleased, since he said, "Today is the red-letter day for my dear younger brother, and all the young men in the

family shall have fun together. I wanna chat with my friends for some more time, and you shall go without me."

"Is there anything to talk about for a gang of drunkards?"

Slightly displeased inwardly, Jie Liang left directly with her handbag out of the thought that she shouldn't embarrass her husband in public.

On Jie Liang's leaving, Quan Chen's eyes were fixed on Sisi Mu, his sister-in-law.

His sister-in-law, who was first-class both in appearance and character, looking especially pleasing and beautiful when she was now pouring tea for him with great tameness and obedience.

Under the influence of alcohol, a weird but evil look couldn't help but appear in his eyes.

With the corner of his mouth slightly turned up, Quan Chen stood up as he said, "I believe that all of you, had drunk much wine and enjoyed yourselves this evening. Lei is still drunk now, and Sisi will have to tidy the room up and take care of Lei. Let's give up teasing the new couple and return home."

Hearing the future heir of the family say that, everyone at present nodded and got up to leave.

When all the people had left, Quan Chen smiled as he said to Sisi, "Sisi, you've really done a hard day's work!"

Sisi smiled and replied somewhat sheepishly, "It's nothing much, second brother. We are families, and it isn't a hard job. Since Lei is too drunk to entertain the guests, I should naturally do this for him as his wife."

"It's very nice of you. Lei should feel very blessed to meet such a well-educated and sensible girl as you!"

As Quan Chen spoke, he walked up to the water cooler and took a cup of water.

With his back to Sisi, Quan Chen took the very chance. He produced a small vial from his pocket, and poured some powder into the water.

The instant the powder reached the water, it disappeared without a trace.

After doing that, Quan Chen handed her the water, "Sisi, you must have drunk quite a lot of wine when entertaining the guests this evening. Have some water to sober up, so that you can take good care of Lei."

"Thanks, second brother."

Without thinking much, Sisi took that cup of water and took a sip of it.

"Well, get on with what you are doing. It's getting late and I shall return home."

Sisi nodded, and showed Quan Chen to the door before she returned to clear the table.

It took her only two minutes to walk to the door and back, during which a sudden dizziness struck her. She staggered backwards and fell unconscious as she stumbled over something.

At that time, a figure sneaked into the room.

It was Quan Chen, who had left the hall before.

"What a sweet smell!" Quan Chen crouched down and took a deep sniff before raising Sisi from the ground.

Having completely lost her consciousness by that moment, Sisi knew nothing about what Quan Chen was doing to her.

Minutes later, a black Porsche pulled up at the gate of the manor, upon which Jie Liang came out of the car, poker-faced.

The moment she entered the hall, a scene that made her eyes widen with outrage popped into her sight.

"What the hell are you doing, you an animal?"

Quan Chen was about to assault Sisi then, and he got such a fright when hearing her voice, that he lost all his strength all of a sudden and fell directly out of the couch.

On spotting Sisi lying on the couch half-dressed, Jie Liang rushed over in a fury, and give Quan Chen a hard slap. Pointing at Quan Chen's nose, she yelled at him, "You are an animal! I just knew you were staying with bad intentions!"

"She is your sister-in-law, you an animal! Aren't you feeling guilty when facing me?"

The slap had thrown Quan Chen in a complete panic, which made him drop to his knees and began to slap himself in his face repeatedly, "Forgive me, honey! I'm surely an animal! I had drunk so much that I lost my head for the moment. I'm so sorry, my dear... "

Quan Chen had always been afraid of his wife, and how could he feel fearless when he was spotted committing something so immoral?

Jie Liang's body was trembling with wrath. If someone else should know that her husband had done such a shameful deed, then how could Quan Chen inherit the family business after that?

No way. Anyone else shouldn't be allowed to spot the secret. Giving Quan Chen another slap, she snarled, "Put on your clothes, crap!"

The slap nearly knocked Quan Chen to the floor, but he was too afraid to make a retort. He stood up and got dressed hurriedly, and said with a woeful look, "Dear, what should we do next?"

"What to do?" said Jie Liang testily, shooting a sharp look at Quan Chen. She walked up to look at Sisi carefully, only to notice that there were no other marks on her skin except a few hickeys. Then she scolded, "Did you have sex with her?"

Quan Chen shook his head violently, as if it were a rattle, "No, I didn't do that at all. I was about to go inside her flesh when you entered the hall..."

"That would be fine." Jie Liang breathed a sigh of relief, adding, "Get her dressed and send her into Lei's room, then the matter will not be a matter."

Seeing Quan Chen standing there still, she stamped her feet with anger, "Why are you still there? Hurry up!"

"Oh yes."

Quan Chen shuddered and hurried up to Sisi. But as he reached out to hold her body, he noticed that her eyelids moved a little. Being startled, he turned to his wife, "That's too bad, she's waking up!"



On hearing this, Jie Liang got frightened by the idea that they would be done if they were seen by Sisi.

She stamped her feet, and suddenly an idea flashed through her mind. She glanced at Sisi, who showed signs of waking up, and knew that it would possibly wake her up moving her hastily.

If that should be the case, their heads would be off.

She hastened to say, "Leave her alone. Take off the Eight-Diagram Mirror and put it by her side."

"Honey, why do you want that useless mirror in such a severe situation?"

"How useless you are!" Jie Liang snapped through clenched teeth, "Why all that crap? Only with this Eight-Diagram Mirror can we spare you from suspicion. Now that she is waking up, we could only pin your offence on your wimpish elder brother, Kris Chen!"

Quan Chen had a moment of enlightenment and got what his wife meant. He hurriedly removed the Eight-Diagram Mirror from the door, and handed it to Jie Liang.

Jie Liang took the Eight-Diagram Mirror and put it next to Sisi before she opened the back door of the manor to create an illusion that someone had sneaked in by the back door.

As a series of things were done, Quan Chen couldn't help but give his wife a thumbs-up, "Honey, it's so clever of you!"

In the daytime, Kris's theories about Feng Shui had confused them all, and he told them that the Eight-Diagram Mirror had made Lin Li faint.

[Feng Shui:

Feng Shui is mysterious metaphysics of Han Chinese with a long history. It is the power of the nature and the energy of the large magnetic field of the universe.]

Jie Liang did not believe him at all, but she knew that there were quite a few people convinced, and Sisi was one of them.

Since Kris Chen knew much about Feng Shui, he certainly had a way of rendering Sisi unconscious with that Eight-Diagram Mirror.

When Sisi Mu woke up to find herself half-dressed and with hickeys all over her body, she would naturally suspect Kris upon spotting the Eight-Diagram Mirror beside her.

When everything had been well arranged, Jie Liang found Quan Chen still ogling at Sisi. She couldn't help but kick him hard on the shin, "Aren't you leaving? Do you mean to stay here till she wakes up?"

With that, Jie Liang turned and left the hall.

Quan Chen limped out quickly to follow his wife, and his heart was filled with uneasiness. Slightly worried, he asked, "D...dear? Will this method work? What shall we do if Sisi Mu get some experts to investigate?"

Before he could finish this sentence, Jie Liang gave him a nice hard slap on his face, "Are you an idiot? Why do you think that everyone is as shameless as you? She certainly would not like to publicize something about being molested, would she?"

With his hand covering his face, Quan Chen couldn't help but chuckle, "My dear, what you said sounds sensible..."

# Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 61

## Classmates party

Kris Chen didn't go to his office but went home after leaving Hu Li's superior private villa.

His younger brother's marriage reminded him of his wife.

Though the Su Family members and Mary Su look down upon him since he was adopted into the Su Family two years ago, he knows that Mary still loves him in her heart.

After arriving home, Kris found that his father-in-law and mother-in-law were out.

Only Mary sat alone on the couch anxiously.

She appeared a joyful expression on her face unintentionally seeing Kris was back but suddenly held it back and said calmly: "You are back?"

"Yeah" Kris nodded. Mary stood up from the couch as he was about to take off shoes and said hurriedly: "Don't take off shoes. You need to take me to a place with me because my car has been driven away by my friend."

Kris nodded and went out with Mary without asking anything more.

When they drove on the road, Kris knew it was that Jane Tang held a classmate party and called Mary to attend as her classmates all went there with their children.

"Why would I go there, honey?" Kris asked doubtfully since Jane is ashamed of him and he would just ask for a snub if he went with her.

"If you don't want to show yourself, you can go home after taking me there."

Mary said in a fit of pique thinking that Kris didn't want accompany her after hearing that.

While Kris just took that as the coquetry and smiled without speaking, then focused on driving.

After a while, they got to the hotel where Jane Tang held the party.

They saw that Jane Tang was chatting with several classmates happily when they entered the box.

The classmates of Jane Tang can be said pretty but have nothing on her.

The children of her classmates were also there and chatted casually.

Jane Tang smiled as she saw Mary but suddenly became serious after catching the sight of Kris beside Jane.

Why does the good-for-nothing come with you?

Does he ask for a snub?

Jane Tang was unhappy but she couldn't drive him away anyway since he was already there. It would be really embarrassed if he was drove away.

"Hey, isn't this your daughter Mary Su? Such a beauty."

"I heard that your daughter has reached the cooperation with Huanyu Group on behalf of the Su Family and is responsible for packaging the star Rui Liu who is very famous recently, right?" one of Jane Tang's classmate praised, "She is not only beautiful but also capable."

Hearing that, Jane Tang was so happy that her eyes even shined with joy.

Mary did win honor for her.

"You are so kind to say so. Mary still needs to work hard since she is so young now." Jane Tang stood up and said: "Mary, say hello to your uncles and aunts."

Mary Su nodded to them slightly and said: "Hello, I am Mary."

Then, she sat down.

Kris Chen sat aside without any expression.

After Mary Su introduced herself, other classmates of Jane Tang started to introduced their daughters, sons and sons-in-law.

Among them, there are enterprise senior managers, presidents of companies, doctors of hospitals and employees of public institutions as an absolute minimum.

They got familiar with each other after the introduction and one beautiful woman pointed at Kris Chen and asked laughingly: "Who is this?"

She is Qin Shen and liked to compare herself with Jane Tang since they became classmates. They are much the same at school record and appearance.

Seeing that Jane Tang has such an excellent daughter, they also tended to compare her with theirs naturally.

Actually she knows Kris Chen from the start. People of Westriver City all know him, the live-in son-in-law.

She just asked deliberately for making Jane Tang disgraced.

As expected, all people started to look at Kris Chen after she asked.

Smiles froze on Jane Tang's face. She was a little awkward and angry as she knew that Qin Shen just asked deliberately to make her embarrassed.

"He is Kris Chen, my husband." Mary Su stood up and introduced Kris to them with a smile.

"Oh, Jane Tang's son-in-law." Qin Shen asked, trying not to laugh out: "You look so handsome, what do you do?"

"Employed in a company." Kris Chen answered casually.

Of course he knew Qin Shen's trick but was not disinclined to be bothered about it.

"Which company? What is your position in that company?"

"Just a clerk."

Duh!

I thought that you are really something.

Unexpectedly, you are just a clerk.

Hearing that, other people faintly showed the disdainful expression on their faces.

Qin Shen was satisfied with the other people's expression and said laughingly: "Being a clerk is not bad. Just be down-to-earth. It's no big deal that even you don't have a job. Mary is so capable and it's not difficult for her to support you."

That was unpleasant to hear. It was same as she directly made fun of Kris lived off a woman.

Jane Tang's face took on a terrible expression.

It is all the good-for-nothing's fault. Doesn't he know about his position? He should has come here too shamelessly and make her be in disgrace.

Mary Su's expression also became unnatural and she felt a little regretful.

If she knew about that, she wouldn't ask him to be there.

Qin Shen felt extremely happy seeing Jane Tang being disgraced and stood up with a glass of wine saying joyfully: "It is really rare that we can get together today. I have a good news to tell you that my daughter will get married soon. This is my son-in-law, Feng Xie."

Just after she said that, a man sat beside Kris Chen stood up suddenly and said politely: "Hello, my name is Feng Xie, now I am the General Manager of the branch of Juding Group."

What?

Juding Group?

Everyone was amazed at that.

"Is it the Juding Group specialized in foreign trade? That is really a large company."

"Yes, I heard the group is going to be listed recently and it is in a large scale with branches across the country. It is reported that Juding Group will be an Unicorn after being listed."

"Yes, he is really remarkable being the General Manager of Juding Group's branch!"

"Qin Shen just said that he is an returned student, right?"

"Wow, it's enviable that she can get such an excellent son-in-law."

Hearing those praising and complimentary words of those people, Qin Shen became elated.

She looked at Jane Tang with high pride.

Your daughter is excellent, so what? Though my daughter is not so excellent as yours, she has keen eyes and chooses a rich son-in-law who is millions of times better than your live-in son-in-law.

Though praised by them, Feng Xie was modest and said with smile: "Thank you for saying that. In fact, it is stressful to be a manager as I need to lead hundreds of people and won't have time to mind my own business. And I even make time specially for this dinner today. Fortunately, I can get a good salary, over tens of thousand dollars a month."



Then, he said to Qin Shen: "Mom, the wedding ceremony will be held in a few days, and I booked a Porsche Macan just now as the wedding car in that day."

Porsche Macan?

People were shocked again.

Porsche cars are all expensive. Qin Shen is really lucky this time to get such an excellent son-in-law.

"Porsche, it must be expensive, right?" Qin Shen looked shocked.

"Not so expensive, just seventy to eighty million dollars." Feng Xie said lightly.

"Seventy to eighty million dollars." Qin Shen grinned from ear to ear: "OK, it's up to you since it is bought for your wedding."

Feng Xie nodded and said: "Actually I think a car is just a transportation tool which needn't to be expensive. But it's undeniable that the more expensive the car is, the more comfortable you feel when driving it."

As he spoke, he turned his head toward Kris Chen and said with smile: "Do you think so, Kris?"

Before coming there, Qin Shen told him specifically to honor her and give a blow to Jane Tang at the same time.

How could he miss such a good chance to please his mother-in-law.

He is absolutely better than Kris Chen whether at the social status or economic strength since Kris is just a live-in son-in-law who mainly relies on the Su Family to live.

Kris Chen was stunned for a moment and nodded with smile quickly.

"Great minds think alike." Feng Xie said with his eyes glinting: "May I know what kind of car do you drive, Kris?"

At that moment, all people stared at Kris Chen again with biting smile on their face.

Meanwhile, Jane Tang sat aside with a long face.

What car could he afford? Just the used electric car. Doesn't he feel embarrassed to say it?

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 62**

### **Comparing With Each Other**

"You're right. I agree that a car is just a tool for the replacement of walking." Kris said calmly: "So I bought a relatively ordinary car, an imported Benz S350 of top-level."

What?

An imported Benz S350?

Even of top-level?

Did they get it wrong?

The people in the box, who thought they had got it wrong, all started to look at each other as well as Kris with great surprise.

Jane Tang and Mary Su were also so shocked at his words that they almost choked by the tea.

Wasn't he too shameless?

Didn't that Benz S350 belong to his boss?

And now he should tell everyone that it was his car, he was indeed so shameless that his face was thicker than a city wall.

Feng Xie was dumbfounded.

An imported Benz S350 of top-level, it costed nearly two million dollars.

That was impossible, he was definitely bragging!

Qin Shen was stunned for a second and then said with a smile: "Jane, you daughter Mary was so good to Kris that she should be willing to buy him such an expensive car."

Her words sounded like a compliment to Mary, but in fact, she secretly belittled Kris and even humiliated him seriously.

The sarcasm in her words was very clear for everyone in the box to understand.

Of course Qin did not believe Kris could afford an imported Benz S350 and she was sure that the car was bought by Mary to make other people think he was in a high position.

In the Westriver City, who didn't know that Kris was just a lazy loser?

Jane glared at Kris and she was so angry that she didn't want to say anything.

At this time, Kris helplessly shook his head and said: "The car was not bought by Mary, it was my boss's."

What?

So it was not yours at all?

Then why you pretended to own this car at first?

A few girls in the box covered their mouths with their hands and couldn't help laughing up their sleeves.

Oh my god, he was so funny. In the end, the car turned out not to be his, but his boss's.

He came here just to make people laugh?

Haha, that was too funny.

Hearing Kris's words, Jane was so embarrassed that she longed to found a crack on the ground and get in there.

As everyone burst out laughing, Kris said unexpectedly: "However, my boss sent it to me since he thought I had done a good job. So now I own the car."

What?

The smiles on their faces froze at once.

What company did this boss come from? He should send a car which costed one or two million dollars to his employee so casually?

At this time, Feng Xie said: "Excuse me, I wonder if it is convenient for Mr.Chen to tell us which company you work in since you are really well treated there."

Kris glanced at him and said calmly: "Just a small company, not worth mentioning."

Feng did not believe his words at all, he thought Kris was absolutely bragging, so there was no need to talk more with such a person.

Feng thought for a moment, then took out a delicate gift box from behind with a smile and handed it to Qin, saying: "Mom, thank you for trusting me so much. Here's a little token of my gratitude for giving me your precious daughter. I hope you'll like it."

Qin took the box and said: "Oh, don't be so courteous anymore since you are a family member already."

Although she said such mannerly words, she was very delighted judging from her expression.

"Sister Qin, what present did your son-in-law give you?"

"Open it now and let us have a look."

The several female classmates who sat beside Qin said enviously.

"Well...okay." Qin opened the box with a smile and there was a pair of jade bracelets adorned with gold.

Nobody made a sound.

They were such beautiful bracelets.

All the women in the box almost shouted out at the same time out of surprise.

"Oh my god, isn't this the latest gold-adorned jade bracelet of Lao Feng Xiang Company?"

"How beautiful the bracelets are. How much does this pair of bracelets cost?"

"Feng, they costed you too much." Qin pretended to be angry and said: "Even you are rich, you can't spend your money like that. After all, you still need to save your money for your life afterwards."

"Tell me, how much did the bracelets cost? If they are too expensive, then just take them back and return them."

"Mother, it's just a little token of my gratitude, which is worthless." Feng said with a smile: "Besides, they didn't cost me too much at all, only about a hundred thousand dollars."

About a hundred thousand dollars?

He should say they are not expensive at all after spending about ten thousand dollars buying a pair of bracelets?

Oh my god, this Feng Xie was indeed too generous to Qin.

For a moment, the women in the box all stared at the bracelets and became extremely surprised.

Since these bracelets could be handed down from generation to generation, the women all thought that if they had such a pair of bracelets, they would be very proud to wear them on the hands.

Even Mary was deeply touched, after she took a look at Feng and Kris respectively, she sighed to express all her complicated feelings.

Not to mention Jane, who really wanted to kick Kris out of here at the moment. All she thought was that this loser was such a burden for her family and she would definitely ask Mary to divorce him.

"Feng, this gift is too expensive, maybe you should take them back and return them." Qin said shyly.

"Mom, just rest assured and don't worry about them anymore." Feng said with a smile: "Now that you have given me your most precious treasure, it's a not a big deal for me to spend one hundred thousand dollars buying you a pair of bracelets at all. Look at them, they are so beautiful and they are so suitable to your temperament."

Listening to her son-in-law's words, Qin was greatly delighted and she pretended to say reluctantly: "Then I...will take them."

She could not help but sighing with emotion: "It is said that a son-in-law is almost as good as your own son to you, but my son-in-law is indeed more than a son, who is honest and reliable, young and promising. Now I can rest assured since I have this good son-in-law to rely on when I'm old."

After saying that, she looked at Jane intentionally or otherwise and said to Feng again: "Feng, you must bear in mind that a person must be sincere and down-to-earth. Don't be like someone who only knows about boast and flaunt."

"Mom, I'll certainly keep your words in my mind." Feng nodded and said seriously.

Since Jane was already in a sulk, now she became furious immediately after hearing Qin's words.

She turned and saw Kris drinking tea with his legs crossed, as if what happened right now was none of his business, which made she so angry that she almost lost her temper.

Under this kind of circumstance, this loser still had mood to drink tea?

All Jane wanted to do right now was just grab her bag and walk away, but she knew that if she did this, she would only make herself funnier, leading Qin and those people laughing at her in a greater degree.

"No, I definitely can not leave." She thought.

Thinking of this, Jane took a deep breath and forced herself to calm down.

She had been determined to ask Mary to divorce Kris initially, now she was more firm about her thought. After the people left, she would do anything to get Mary to divorce him no matter what happened.

Mary could not sit still and became angry as well, she looked at Qin and thought, as a elder, how could she say such impolite words?



But after she looked at Kris who was sitting beside her, she felt kind of depressed in her heart at once.

Other women's husbands could all make their mother-in law proud, except her own husband.

Well...

She sighed faintly.

Seeing Jane lower her head, Qin felt more complacent.

However, after a second, she thought her sarcasm towards those people of the Su family was not enough, so she looked at Kris, took out her hands and asked him with a smile: "Kris, do you think this pair of bracelets given by Kris look good on my hands?"

Kris blew towards the tea, and said perfunctorily without even looking at her: "Just so so."

Just so so?

Qin almost burst out laughing.

As a loser who depended on your wife for a living, could you afford them?

After Kris finished his words, the people in the box all covered their mouths and laughed, looking at him with great disdain.

Oh my god, why were those people so boring?

Was it very interesting for them to compare themselves with each other?

Listening to their mocking laughter, Kris helplessly kneeled between his eyebrows.

Then he put down his teacup, stood up, and walked straight out of the box.

"Well, well, why did he go out without saying anything?" Qin hypocritically said: "Did I hurt his feeling and self-esteem? It's my fault, I shouldn't have asked him that question."

"Sister Qin, it has nothing to do with you. Anyway, who is to blame for him being a loser except himself?"

"Yes! Indeed!"

Since Kris left and there were no other people for them to laugh at, both Qin and Feng were a little disappointed.

But Jane felt relieved in her heart. This loser finally left, or she would be sneered by the two people to an extent of being extremely shameful.

Mary wanted to follow Kris to see what he intended to do, but she gave up the idea since she thought she couldn't let her mother stay here alone after she took a look at Jane.

However, no one expected that Kris should return a few minutes later.

When he opened the door of the box and came in, Jane was pissed off at once.

"Why are you back? You think it is not enough for me to be humiliated to such an extent?"

## Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 63 A turning point

Seeing Kris Chen go back, Mary Su stood up and whispered, "Why are you back again, just wait for me in the car."

Kris smiled and placed the gift box in front of Jane Tang.

This gift was given by Tianzong Chen because Kris was expelled from the Chen family and married into and lived under the roof of the Su family.

However, no one in the Chen family joined his wedding, which made him very sorry for that, so Tianzong took advantage of Lei Chen's wedding ceremony and gave Kris this present as a compensation.

Kris did not hesitate and he accepted the present.

He smiled and said to Jane: "Mom, I have been married to Mary for almost three years, and as a son-in-law I have not given you a decent gift. This is my gift to you, I hope you like it. "

what?

This guy must feel embarrassed a moment ago, so he just went to the car to get a gift?

Everyone in the private room fixed their eyes on the gift box.

Jane hesitated for a moment and reached for the gift box.

At the moment when the gift box was opened, a faint sandalwood radiated from the gift box, and there was even a beautifully carved wooden box.

This scent of sandalwood came from this wooden box.

Hiss~

Isn't this box made of sandalwood?

This box was too advanced, just a box was so exquisite, was not the inside gift more precious?

Then many people muttered in their hearts what was in the box.

Of course, more of the people still remained skeptical about its value, that, what kind of expensive gifts could this lazy and poor son-in-law buy for his mother-in-law?

People were afraid he just took it out to show it off, to save the face Kris had just lost.

They were sure that Jane didn't dare to open the wooden box in front of everyone, otherwise, what if the present inside was low-end item?

"Brother Chen, in such a short period, where did you get the gift?" Feng Xie said with a smile: "I don't think there are any luxury stores near here, your gift, isn't it bought on a roadside stall?"

Kris smiled and said nothing.

"Jane, please open it and let us see what gift your son-in-law gave you." Qin Shen said with a mischievous smile.

"Yeah, Jane, don't be so stingy, share with us your precious gift"

"Don't hide it, maybe this gift is better than Feng Xie's."

At this time, others also agreed and wanted to have a look at the mysterious present.

Jane bit her lips, she regretted her opening the box, which put her in a dilemma.

She didn't believe Kris could deliver her a good gift, as Feng said, maybe the gift bought by the roadside, as a result she did not want to raise her head in front of these classmates.

But... the box was rather delicate, maybe the gift was great.

Jane couldn't help but wonder what was in it!

Finally, with the urging of others, she opened the box.

At the moment when the box was opened, everyone suddenly opened their eyes, opened their mouths, and their faces showed incredible looks.

Jane was dumbfounded.

Mary was also shocked.

The smiles on Qin Shen and Feng Xie's faces also froze!

This... how was this possible?

Feng swallowed down his saliva, looking at the dazzling diamond necklace in the box, which was shining under the lights, and he was totally shocked.

Oh my God!

The diamond necklace is also set with gems of different colors, each of which is as large as a pigeon egg, and the light distracted everyone present.

The pair of gold-encrusted jade bracelets received by Qin was almost rubbish compared to this necklace.

None of the people present were fools. The diamond in the middle of the necklace was priceless. Now, at first glance, the gold-inlaid jade bracelet sent by Feng was really low.

"So a big diamond, it would cost millions at least, let alone other rubies, sapphires, and if added together, wouldn't this necklace be worth tens of millions?"

"Ten million? Kris? Don't be funny!"

"How could Kris afford such an expensive gift? Let me see, this necklace must be fake."

"Yes, I also think this necklace is fake."

In the doubts of people around him, Feng only felt that his head was buzzing and his brain was blank.

Other people did not tell the necklace's value, but he was fully aware of its value.

Although Juding Group is mainly engaged in foreign trade, but the group also deals with jewelry business.

The diamonds and gemstones in front of his necklace, concerning its gloss, craftsmanship, and texture, are of best, which was not like a fake one at all.

Although he is only the manager of the Juding Group branch, he has never seen gems of such a good quality in the jewelry store operated by Juding Group.

He... is he not a poor lazy son-in-law?

How could I get such a precious gift?

At this time, Jane looked at Kris with complicated looks: "This... this necklace, how much did you spend on it?"

Jane also has a lot of jewelry necklaces, but none of them are as large as the gems on this necklace, so she is not sure whether the things in her hands are really fake.

"It was sent by a friend."

Kris said lightly.

Hearing this, the expression on Jane's face collapsed instantly.

From a friend?

That necklace is definitely not true. He is a trash guy. What good things can a friend of his give him?

Hey...

She sighed in her heart, did not believe what Kris said.

As Kris was mocked by everyone just now, now he took out a piece of road-side goods to spread out, which only reduce him to the laughing stock of everyone.

She looked at the necklace once again, and couldn't help but want to pick it up and throw it into the trash can.

Just when she picked up the necklace, a girl stood up from the side: "Let me take a look at the necklace!"

This was Jane's daughter. She studied jewelry in college.

Everyone saw her opening, held their breath, Jane sent a necklace to her.

A moment later, the girl exclaimed while holding the necklace: "This... this gem, and this diamond are real, and each one is top grade quality."

"If, I am not mistaken, the necklace should be of British royal style. I conservatively estimate that the price of this necklace should be around 20 million. If it is really from the British royal family, I can't estimate the value. "

After saying this, the girl gave Kris a deep look and returned to her position.

what?

This necklace is conservatively estimated at more than 20 million?



Oh my God!

Did we hear it wrong, or did she say one million more words?

Everyone was shocked with mouth open wide.

Feng had known that the necklace was genuine, but he didn't say it.

Now that the girl's identification result was out, his expression became very complicated.

Qin Shen was completely dumbfounded. She looked at the glittering necklace, and her eyes were about to be fixed on it.

"Kris, you...Do you really want to give me this necklace?"

Jane was stunned by surprise at this moment. She thought the necklace was fake, but she didn't expect the girl to tell her after the identification that the necklace was real and worth more than 20 million. She felt her brain was completely losing the ability to think.

She didn't want to know how Kris got this necklace. She just wanted to know if Kris really wanted to give this necklace to her.

A necklace with a conservative valuation of more than 20 million.

It's just something she didn't dare to dream about.

Kris smiled slightly and said plainly: "Mom, this necklace was originally for you, as long as you like it."

Unexpectedly, Kris was so generous, and one gift is more than 20 million necklaces.

However, compared to the five billion dollars that Kris gave to the Chen family, these 20 million necklaces are not worth mentioning.

"I like it so much." Jane nodded quickly, did not know where to put her hands.

She took out a handkerchief and wiped her hands, and carefully held the necklace in her hand, and couldn't wait to put it on her neck.

At the moment she put on the necklace, Qin's jealousy almost swallowed her.

Mary was envious, such a beautiful necklace, she...wanted to another one too.

From beginning to end, Mary did not speak, she looked at Kris with a puzzled look.

What friend would give him such a precious gift?

The previous 8 million was a small sum comparing with this necklace!

Kris seemed to be covered with a mist, which made her unclear.

She took a deep breath, and it seemed that she had to find some time to cross-examine it.

Jane became the brightest focus of the audience at this classmates get-together, and Qin lost to Jane this time.

On the way home, Mary, who was sitting in the car, couldn't help it anymore. She turned to Kris and asked, "Who is your friend? What is his name? Do... I know him? ?"

# **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 64**

## **The scandal was spread through out**

"Which friend?" Kris Chen said with a look of doubt.

"The friend who gave you the necklace." Mary bit her lip and said.

"Oh, him." Kris suddenly said: "He is the one who borrowed from me 8 million dollars before."

Mary glanced at him and said, "You don't play a fool before me. I want to know who he is, and I don't know. him"

"Don't ask so much, you don't know him anyway." When the car stopped, Kris scratched his head and said, "When you get home, please go straight home, for I need to wrap up the work my boss assigned me. I have to rush back to office."

Seeing that he had changing the subject, Mary felt helpless and she had no other way but get off the car.

When Kris saw Mary getting off the vehicle, he was relieved in heart and drove away.

Watching Kris's car disappear from her sight, Mary couldn't help stomping the feet, she was angry that Kris did not tell her who gave him the necklace, and she was determined to get to know the answer the next time.

Meantime, in Fugui Mountain Villa and Chen's Manor.

Lei Chen opened his eyes in confusion, and he pressed his swollen head, feeling acute pain on the head.

He forgot how much he had drunk at the wedding banquet in the afternoon.

But he was very happy, from freshman to marriage, he and Sisi had been together till now, and they experienced a lot during the passed year, but their love finally was realized in marriage.

What made him even more happy was that his elder brother Kris who he hadn't seen for a long time had come to to congratulate himself on the wedding ceremony.

Everything was moving on the right track, thinking of this a warm smile appeared on his face, and he got out of the bed and walked out of the bedroom.

"Sisi, where are you?"

Outside the room, Lei shouted, but Sisi did not make any response, and a bad hunch suddenly came to mind.

He hurried downstairs, and when he reached the ground floor, he shuddered violently and saw a scene that he would never forget.

His newly-wedded wife, lying naked on the sofa in the living room with her clothes scattered here and there

"Ah! Sisi!"

Lei cried loudly and his eyes suddenly turned red.

He felt his heart shattered into countless pieces at this moment, and his emotions collapsed instantly.

"Who did this, who the hell did this?" Lei shouted: 'No matter who you are, I swear to God I will chop you to pieces!"

Lei quickly took his wife back to the bedroom and covered her with a blanket. He was like crazy and looking for the evidence in the lobby.

He felt deep regret that he did not install any monitoring device in the house, and there is not any monitors in such a large manor!

He searched around the house, without any clues. His strength instantly ran out. As a result he had to return to his bedroom depressed.

Looking at the kiss marks on Sisi's skin, he felt a cramp in his heart, he just endured the pain, and put clothes on her.

At this moment, Sisi's eyelashes fluttered and slowly opened her eyes.

"Darling." Sisi cried when he saw Lei and she hugged Lei.

"You... finally woke up!" Lei cheered up and forced a smile.

"Well." Sisi nodded and looked at her naked body. She saw the kiss marks on her white skin and couldn't help but blush, and shyly said: "Why are you so eager to... while I was sleep?..."

Speaking of that, she couldn't talk any more but hold back her shyness.

She thought Lei had already made love with, and took her virgin just few moments ago.

While they were together in the past, they nearly ate the forbidden fruit for many times. If Sisi stopped it at the critical time, she would have given her virgin to him.

In her view, her first night was to be given to her husband on the wedding night.

Therefore, after thinking that it was Lei who made love to her just now, Sisi was not angry, but felt happy.

Lei regretted it to the marrow at this time, and the guilt in his heart was to engulf him.

"Honey, anything wrong? Why you are looking so worried." Sisi asked Lei while holding his arm.

Lei could barely smile at this, he shook his head and smiled: "It's okay, today I drank too much, and the stamina is a bit strong."

While talking, he was thinking about who did that thing to Sisi. Suddenly, an idea flashed through his mind and he came running to the Eight Diagram Mirror which is hanging on the sofa.

Sisi almost fell off to the ground due to her carelessness. She was already smart. Thinking of Lei's unnatural face and of his weird behavior, she vaguely felt that something bad was going on.

She hurriedly rushed out of the bedroom barefoot, standing in the aisle on the second floor, she saw Eight Diagram Mirror above the sofa.

Looking at Lei, who was holding the mirror downstairs, Sisi became more and more uneasy. She went downstairs and looked at Lei's eyes. The back door of the villa was now wide open...

Suddenly she thought of something, and her face became pale instantly. After a few seconds of silence, she couldn't help but ask: "Just now... was not you who touch me?"

She was vaguely guessing something went wrong but she was not sure.

If it was Lei who really touched herself, why would he forced a smile before her?

And why did he go downstairs like crazy and took this mirror in his hand? Didn't the elder brother say that this mirror was unable to suppress the aura?

Moreover, she remembered very clearly that she closed all the doors and windows in the room, and she could not have closed the back door...

Lei was about to bite his teeth, how could he tell her this cruel fact!

Sisi couldn't help but take two steps back, the blood on the face faded instantly, teardrops instantly slipped from the corner of her eyes, and she slammed hard against the wall.

"Sisi, stop it..." At that moment, Lei felt that his heartbeat was about to stop. He dropped the mirror and stepped forward like an arrow and took Sisi in time and hugged her in his arms.

He said with great pain: "Sisi, you can rest assured, I will find out who he is, and I will give you a fair."

Sisi did not speak, tears ran down the cheeks.

Lei hugged her tightly in his arms, and his eyes fell on the mirror that he threw on the sofa.

A terrible guess came out of his mind.

Was it elder brother?

No...impossible, elder Brother is not that kind of person!

But what about this mirror?

Lei hadn't the time to remove it from the beam, how could it appear here?

During the day, the elder brother gave a fascinating lecture on Feng Shui that only he was interested in the Eight diagram mirror, and only he knew how to use this mirror.

The he thought of Lin Li fainted away right before this mirror, and now his wife fainted down too, certainly the magic of the mirror made Sisi faint.

But, why his elder brother...did such a nasty thing to him?

"Sisi, ...do you have any impression on what happened just now?" Lei asked with a breaking heart.

Asking his wife to recall what happened just now was secondary harm to him.

Sisi choked: "I just remember that man has been kissing me, I felt some pain in my body, I thought you were kissing me, I did not resist..."

Having said this, Sisi felt even more painful. She wiped her tears and looked at the gossip mirror on the sofa. Her heart began to wonder whether the man was Kris.



Lei no longer spoke, but hugged his wife tightly, his heart was bleeding.

This matter was related to his wife's reputation. If this thing was exposed to the public, Sisi would definitely seek death in order to guard her chastity.

The best way was to investigate this matter using a secret manner.

However, Lei never thought that his conversation with Sisi was clearly heard by the two maids outside.

They looked at each other, feeling shocked about what had happened to their masters.

At the wedding banquet in the day time, Sisi saw that the two maids were too tired, so she asked them go back to the room for some rest.

So when Quan Chen secretly ran into her room and molested her, the two maids were still sleeping in the outside room, not knowing what had happened.

Knowing that Lei was roaring toward the sky just now, the two of them awakened.

The two maids shook their heads to each other and returned to their room. After all, they had heard something that they shouldn't hear.

However, in the early morning of the next day, this scandal spread among the Chen family...

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 65 A Two-level Jump**

Quan Chen was afraid of being found out. When hearing the news, he was more frightened.

Seeing her husband being terrified, Jie Liang was angry; she kicked him, "Hurry up, let's go to find Lei Chen."

"Ah? Why?" Quan said with a sad face.

"Jackass" Jie knocked him on the head: "Listen to me, less nonsense."

Quan couldn't help but followed Jie helplessly.

Seemingly, Jie went to visit Lei Chen and his wife, but actually she wanted to get some useful news from them.

"Lei, what happened last night? Now the news gets around." As soon as he entered the hall, Quan shouted at Chen Lei.

Jie gave a wink to Quan, and then went upstairs to the bedroom, pretending to comfort Sisi Mu.

Lei didn't want to say anything at first, but seeing the news is spreading, he couldn't help sighing and talked about the matter in hatred.

"I didn't expect Kris could be so frenzied and heartless." After listening to Lei's words, Quan scolded with bitter hatred: "As the elder brother, how could he do such a brutal act."

Lei's eyes were red. He shook his head and said, "Quan, Kris is just a suspect. We are not sure he did it."

"Lei, in face of all the facts, how could you still believe him?" Quan said with resentment.

Hearing the conversation between the two downstairs, Jie walked out of the bedroom: "Now that the evidence is irrefutable, who else other than him can do that? He knows the Eight-Diagram Mirror so much, and only he can use the Eight-Diagram Mirror to do that. In my opinion, on seeing Sisi drinking too much, he had evil thoughts in mind, so he used the Eight-Diagram Mirror..."

Jie stopped saying, since what she says would hurt Lei and his wife indirectly. She swallowed the words and said angrily: "Moreover, I heard that since Kris matrilocally resided in the Su family, he hasn't even touched his wife's hand. Think, as a normal man and had suppressed for so long, when seeing Sisi drunk on the sofa without any precautions, just like meat on the chopping board ..."

"Okay, stop." Quan stopped Jie and said to Lei: "Lei, you can rest assured that I will bring justice back for you."

Jie also echoed: "Yes, we can't spare this animal."

Lei was very hurt in the heart. Originally, he still kept a little hope for Kris, and now hearing the words of his brother and sister-in-law... he changed his mind!

There was irrefutable evidence, he could not think of any words to defend for Brother Kris.

He did not speak, but nodded silently.

Seeing Lei's reaction, Jie had a quirky smile on the face.

The next day, Huanyu Group, the president's office.

Kris leaned on the sofa, holding the Build-up Pill in his hand.

Hu Li said that once he took this panacea, he could become a real practitioner.

He swallowed the panacea without thinking.

Soon, he felt a heat flow, converging in his abdomen, and then slowly spread to his limbs and bones. That feeling was more comfortable than a full body massage, and he felt almost fluttering.

Twenty minutes later, Kris took a sigh of relief; his eyes opened, and there was fine light flashed in his eyes.

He was a real practitioner at the moment.

He was unexpected that he not only became a practitioner, but also became a practitioner in the middle period of the acquired stage, which made him very happy.

He squeezed his chin. Logically a panacea should be so effective. It should be related to the dragon and tiger pill he took before.

After taking the dragon and tiger pill, his physique was far superior to that of ordinary people. Now that he had taken Build-up Pill, and fully absorbed the power, so he will jump two levels into the middle period of the acquired stage.

After knowing various reasons, Kris was in a good mood.

Thinking that he didn't go home again yesterday, he couldn't help but think of Mary Su.

Then, he left the company...

At the same time, in the Su's Manor, the old lady of the Su's family once again held a family meeting.

Before, due to the problem of family funds, Jie Ding of the Lieyang Technology was forced to have 51% of the family's shares.

Now, the family crisis is eliminated, but with 49% of the shares held, the Su Family can no longer control the family industry, and the shares, already little, if shared among the people in Su family, may be even less.

In order to solve this problem, the old lady of Su family called on everyone together.

"More than half of the revenue of our companies has been snatched by Lieyang Technology which we can not bear any more. Do you have any good suggestions?"

The old lady of Su family sat in the seat and glanced at everyone.

Everyone in the Su family looked serious, and the atmosphere is very sombre.

The authority of the Su family falling into the hands of Jie Ding was already a fact.

Who was Jie?

He was the president of Lieyang Technology.

The old lady Su family wanted to regain the speaking from his hands which was barely wishful thinking.

This was barely pulling a tooth from a tiger's mouth!

Just when everyone was in silence, Hai Su stood up and said to the old lady of Su family: "Grandma, I have an idea. I don't know whether to talk about it!"

"Hai, do you have an idea?" the old lady of the Su Family said with a smile on her face, "Say it, let's have a discussion."

Last time, Hai was fined due to Rui Liu's program. It stands to reason that he can't participate in the family meeting, but now that the family has reached the point of life or death, the old lady of Su family did not care about the excess minutiae any more.

More importantly, she loved Hai too much. If Rui Liu did not force her, she did not want to punish Hai at all.

Seeing the attitude of the old lady of the Su family, Hai felt wild with joy. He knew that his grandmother had forgiven him, but he said quietly: "Grandma, Jie holding the speaking right of the Su family industry is already a fact which we can not change. To survive, the Su family must act according to Jie's intentions.

He paused, took a deep breath and said: "I know you still want to take the speaking right back, but it is too difficult. Instead, we might as well give up."

"Give up? How is this possible!"

The old lady of Su family frowned, and everyone in the Su family changed color.

"How is this possible, this is the accumulation of hard work for several generations of the Su family. If give up in this way, we shall be guilty to ancestors of Su family?"

"Grandma, listen to me first." Hai calmed down the old lady of the Su family and continued: "Aren't we still holding 49% of the shares? We can sell half of the shares, and start another company with the money we get. We are now cooperating with Huanyu Group, and have the baker of Lieyang Technology; it is not difficult for us to develop."

"In this way, the Su family can not only reproduce the glory, but also be able to go further!"

Uh!

Hearing this, many people's eyes were lighting up.

Yes, Hai made sense.

Rather than holding it on to death, it is better to start all over again; use the resources at hand to rebuild the brand of the Su family.

The old lady of the Su family nodded, she smiled and applauded: "It's still Hai who is resourceful and profound; this idea is very good, very good..."

At this time, someone in the crowd said: "The idea is good, but who will come to buy the shares in our hands?"

"Yes, who will buy our shares?"

We can't market our own products!

Hai smiled faintly and said, "I have thought about this problem for a long time. I have a friend who has enough capital to buy half of our shares!"

The old lady of the Su family was refreshed and quickly asked, "Who is it?"

Seeing Hai's confidence, the people of the Su family suddenly came to their spirits, and their eyes were once again focused on Hai, with expectations.

Hai enjoyed this highly anticipated feeling very much. He proudly said: "My friend is a Kung Fu master named Tiandong Zhai."

What?

Tiandong Zhai?

Hearing the name, the enthusiasm in the hall was aroused

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 66**

### **Tiandong Zhai**

"Who is Tiandong Zhai?"

"He is the famous Kung Fu master in recent two years!"

"He is a legend of many official events.

"The Tiandong martial club he started has already over one hundred branches across the country and there are over ten branches in Westriver City."

"He actually has the strength to buy half the stocks held by the Su Family."

"I never thought that Hai should know master Zhai."

"Exactly, he is really well-connected!"



"In our Su Family, Hai is the most sociable. See, he has made friend with such a big shot, ha-ha."

The Su Family members came to their sense from shock and couldn't help praising Hai Su.

While Mary Su didn't go along with their views, she thought that the Su Family should develop steadily and try to transform after there have been an improvement not think about how to sell their stock.

She couldn't interpose any more since everyone agreed with the proposal of Hai Su.

"Since the decision is unanimous, Hai, you can call mater Zhai right now to sound him out." The old lady said to Hai Su smilingly.

He nodded, then took his cell phone and dialed Tiandong Zhai.

For showing off, he put Tiandong Zhai on the phone on purpose.

"Hello, bro, this is Hai Su." He said with smile: "May I know if you are interested in having a business talk with me?"

Here came the hearty laughter of Tiandong Zhai: "Oh, it's you, bro. We are on good terms. Since you want to cooperate with me, it's no problem."

Hearing that, Hai Su laughed more happily and said: "OK, I want to bother you to come to the manor of the Su Family and we can talk face to face."

"OK, I am in Westriver City now and I will be there soon." Tiandong Zhai agreed without hesitation.

After hanging up, Hai Su said to the old lady: "Grandma, master Zhai agreed and will be here soon."

The old lady already heard their dialogue and laughed with eyes narrowing a slit, thinking that it's her grandson that she can rely on at a crucial time. She nodded smilingly: "That's good. When you reach the cooperation with master Zhai, you will be the hero of the Su Family. Then, I will give you a good reward."

Hearing that, Hai Su nodded repeatedly and felt so happy.

He thinks that his grandma is really good to him but don't know what reward she will give him after reaching the cooperation.

Just as he was wondering, the old lady said to him again: "Hai, if you can sell out the stock of the Su Family this time, I will not only give you the reward but also consider to make you the successor of the Su Family."

Hearing that, Hai Su was extremely happy in his heart and his eyes were shining with excitement. He said repeatedly to the old lady: "Thank you, grandma, thank you!"

Then, he glanced at Mary Su subconsciously with proud expression on his face.

"Aren't you very capable?"

"Isn't the Huanyu Company yours only?"

"So what, the Su Family can only rely on me in times of crisis."

He said in the heart.

Twenty minutes later, an extended Lincoln stopped slowly at the door of the manor of Su Family.

A man with sunglasses and in leisure suit got off the car, with several tall bodyguard in black suit standing behind him.

He is just Tiandong Zhai.

Though Tiandong Zhai is only in his twenties, he has made great achievements in the martial field with his excellent Kung Fu. He is a very capable man.

"Grandma, master Zhai of Taindong Martial Club is here."

"Please come in, master Zhai, please." The old lady stood up and said excitedly.

The Su Family members also looked at the door with expectation.

Hai Su stood and waited at the door.

Tiaandong Zhai took off his sunglasses and strode in manly with great aura. After all, he is the man practicing Kung Fu.

"Hey, bro, you are coming so fast." Hai Su rushed up to meet him and shook hands with him passionately. Then, they went into the hall. He said to Tiandong Zhai: "Bro, this is my grandma."

"Hello, madam." He said in a proud tone to the old lady with a nod as the greeting.

"Please take a seat, master Zhai!"

The old lady didn't care about his arrogance and thought that was normal for him to be proud as he has strength after all.

Tiandong Zhai sat down casually being cross-legged. His bodyguards stood behind him in a row disposedly.

The Su Family members were frightened by his great imposing manner and all became speechless.

The old lady didn't spoke too much holiday words and just motioned Hai Su to talk about the cooperation.

Then, Tiandong Zhai suddenly understood and said: "So you want to sell the stock."

He smiled and said: "Twenty four percent of the stocks only worth four hundred million dollars, that is a little less. I will pay you six hundred million dollars."

Hiss!

Hearing what Tiandong Zhai had said, many of the Su Family members couldn't help gasping.

"He think four hundred million dollars is not enough to buy twenty four percent of the stocks."

"He should intend to overpay with six hundred million dollars, does he lose mind?"

"Or he becomes silly for practicing Kung Fu too much and doesn't treat money seriously!"

They were a little confused about whether the people who practice Kung Fu are really so rich.

They were only discussing for curiosity. The more money he paid, the more the Su Family would benefit from. Nobody would refuse more money.

The old lady were also shocked for a moment because she also never thought that Tiandong Zhai would be so deep-pocketed!

It won't be a problem for the Su Family to bob up like a cork with the six hundred million dollars.

Hai Su got that and could help holding Tiandong Zhai's hands with ecstasy suddenly and said repeatedly: "Thank you, thank you so much, bro!"

Just when the Su Family members were in a joyful atmosphere, Tiandong Zhai said: "I can buy the stock but there is a premise!"

"Please say it, master." The old lady answered without hesitation.

Tiandong Zhai stood up and said to her: "I heard from Hai before that his cousin is pretty and intelligent born beauty. So I always look forward to see her."

"Though I haven't met her before, I have admired her for a long time." He paused for a while and said: "So, today I come here not only for the cooperation but also for proposing a marriage, which is more important. Madam, I wonder you may not refuse."

After he said that, the Su Family members were stunned.

But they came to their sense quickly. The marriage for commercial cooperation is really normal for the Su Family, the business family.

They glanced at Yu Su subconsciously.

In the Su Family, Hai Su has only two beautiful cousins, Mary Su and Yu Su.

However, Mary Su has been married.

So they didn't think about her naturally and believed that Tiandong Zhai took a fancy to Yu Su.

Being watched by them in that way, Yu Su looked very embarrassed. She want talk but didn't know what to say. She just felt uneasy.

At that moment, Hai Su walked up to Tiandong Zhai and said jokingly: "Bro, I just wonder what request you will make. It turns out to be that."

Tiandong Zhai smiled without saying anything but closely watched the old lady for her opinion.

The great affair of marriage could only be up to the old lady besides Yu Su's parents.

The old lady has to think over as this kind of marriage for commercial cooperation is related to the future development of the Su Family.

She looks at Tiandong Zhai, thinking that since he has made great achievements in the field of Kung Fu in his earlier age and is not only capable but also rich, it's not bad for Yu Su to be married with him. Their marriage can also bring the Su Family huge benefit, so she has no reason to refuse.

After convincing herself, the old lady smiled and said: "It's our honor to be relatives by marriage with master Zhai."

Then, she looked at Yu Su and said to her: "Yu, what do you think?"

Just as Yu Su stood up and was about to speak, Tiandong Zhai waved his hand and said: "Madam, you get me wrong. It's not her!"

"What?"

"It's not Yu Su?"

"Then who does he want to be married with?"

The Su Family members were shocked hearing what he said!

Yu Su's expression froze for a moment. She felt extremely awkward but relieved. She thought that was good because she didn't want to marry one that she didn't like!

At that moment, Tiandong Zhai stood up and walked in the hall and all people moved their view with his step. Only the sound of his shoes rubbing the floor was heard in the hall.

Tiandong Zhai should walked up to Mary Su and stopped.

Mary Su looked at him and quivered a little with a bad feeling!

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 67 Despair**

Tiandong Zhai stood in front of Mary Su and stretched out his hands. He looked at her affectionately and said: "In fact, it's you who I admire for a long time, Miss Su."

Mary shook her head and said seriously to him: "Master Zhai, you get it wrong, I have been married."

"Bro, you get it wrong, Mary has been married for almost three years." Hai Su walked up to Tiandong Zhai and said.

Tiandong Zhai turned his head and looked at Hai Su, and replied smilingly: "How could I get it wrong? Mary Su is just the one I like. You know what, if it's not for Mary, I won't agree with the cooperation today. Are you clear?"

Hai Su was stunned after hearing what Tiandong Zhai had said as he never thought Tiandong Zhai would speak like that.

"Master Zhai, stop joking. How could Mary marry you since she is a wife now?" The old lady said.

"Madam, do you think I am joking in this way?" Tiandong Zhai grinned with dissatisfaction and said: "I won't compel you if you don't agree but I won't cooperate with you either. For being kind, I want to remind you that you are more clear than me about the current situation of the Su Family, and there is no one else who is willing to buy your stock at such a good price except me."

Tiandong Zhai hit the nail on the head. The old lady got a complicated expression on her face. She thought for a while and said: "Master Zhai, I will be very pleased if you get married with Yu. But Mary has been married already, so your request is really an imposition for us."



"Imposition?" Tiandong Zhai said with disdainful smile: "Don't worry, madam. Isn't it that you all don't like Mary's husband as he is a good-for-nothing only dependent on you? And I heard that he haven't even touched Mary's hands since they got married more than two years ago, right?"

Speaking of that, he looked at Mary and said with smile: "Am I right, Mary?"

It seemed that Tiandong Zhai was well prepared to come here.

The old lady should had nothing to say in reply since he spoke the truth.

The Su Family members were all speechless. Actually, Tiandong Zhai was right. They didn't like the good-for-nothing at all indeed and couldn't wait to see that Mary got divorced with him.

If Mary Su get married with Tiandong Zhai, both the Su Family and herself can benefit from that. Isn't it good to be the honorable Mrs. Zhai?

Thinking of that, they all agreed with what Tiandong Zhai had said in their heart.

Seeing that he had convinced the Su Family members who became speechless with just a few words, Tiandong Zhai said to Mary with complacency: "Mary, don't be shy any more since the old lady and your families have tacitly approved!"

With this, he stretched out his hand to grab Mary's wrist.

Mary hurriedly kept off. She frowned and said unhappily: "Master Zhai, please behave. They can't represent me. Once again, I have been married."

When speaking, she was very nervous as she could imagine that Tiandong Zhai would be so cheeky and get physical in front of so many people.

What upset her more was that no one of the Su Family stopped him.

How could say that they are her families?

They are not even better than the strangers!

Even a stranger would stop the man from bullying a weak lady. However, her families just sat indifferently...

"Wow, you are really a beauty and look so nice even when you are angry." Tiandong Zhai didn't behave himself but became more excited seeing Mary was angry saying: "I am telling you that I will marry you definitely!"

Then, he stretched out his hand to grab Mary again!

This time Mary Su can't avoid at all being grabbed firmly at the wrist by Tiandong Zhai as he does that with Kung Fu.

He grabbed Mary Su's wrist and dragged her toward him with strength, then sniffed at her hair and said with excited expression: "So good, it's intoxicating.'

That was not impoliteness but playing rascal!

Then, the expression the Su Family members changed. They never thought that Tiandong Zhai should be such unscrupulous.

The old lady also looked terribly angry.

However, she had tacitly approved the marriage of Tiandong Zhai and Mary Su.

Tiandong Zhai could just come to marry her on the confirmed wedding day.

However, he really should not play rascal in front of the Su Family members, which was really unbridled. She believed that Tiandong Zhai could go furthermore if no one else was in the hall.

“Let go of my daughter.”

Jane Tang stood up from her seat and shouted.

She does dislike Kris Chen and earnestly wishes they could get divorced, but they are still not divorced yet.

Though Tiandong Zhai is rich, he can't compel Mary in front of her. How could she stand with that as her mother.

“Tiandong Zhai, let go of her right now!”

Mary Su was anxious and angry. She struggled and shouted: “I will call the police if you don't let go of me.”

Facing the shouting and censure of them, Tiandong Zhai was still disdainful and said coldly with looking directly at the old lady: “Madam, I have put it clear. I will leave at once if you don't accept!”

“Since you want me to buy the stock, just agree to my terms! It's normal to give before taking in this world, is right, madam?”

The Su Family members were irritated by Tiandong Zhai's arrogance. They looked at the old lady hoping she could spurn his request.

They would immediately kick the arrogant man out of the Su Family's manor only if she refused him.

However...

The old lady sighed slightly and said nothing. Didn't she care about Mary Su's fame?

But her fame is even not worth mentioning compared with the interest of the Su Family. What the Su Family can wait is Jie Ding's encroachment without the six hundred million dollars.

They couldn't understand why the old lady was speechless and just looked at each other angrily on their seat being able to do nothing.

Jane Tang closed her eyes helplessly. She couldn't even protect her own daughter as a mother...

And Mary Su was despairing thoroughly.

It turned out that no one in such a big family dared to stand out to protect her.

"Ha-ha, silence is tacit approval." Tiandong Zhai laughed complacently. He became more unscrupulous with the Su Family members' agreement.

He grabbed Mary's hand and dragged her directly into his arms with a cry of Mary.

"Let go of me." Mary struggled desperately.

“Easy, Mary, I promise that I will be good to you.” He said. Looking at Mary Su’s beautiful face, he couldn’t help swallowing his saliva and put his mouth slowly toward her.

Knowing that she couldn’t escape from the devil’s clutches, Mary cried silently feeling thoroughly hopeless!

She never felt so helpless in the past twenty years.

Her mother and families were beside her but none of them stood out to stop the beast.

Why should she give up her own fame for the Su Family?

She is a living person not the goods!

Thinking of that, Mary cried more sadly. She could even hear Tiandong Zhai’s heavy breathing near her face.

Kris Chen, where are you?

I am bullied, why don’t you come to save me?

At the moment, the one appeared in her mind should be Kris Chen!

Just as Tiandong Zhai nearly kissed Mary Su, a strong hand fell on the shoulder of him suddenly!

Then he heard a cold voice: “You want to die?”

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 68 Fight**

Seeing that he had been interrupted, Tiandong Zhai's face instantly fell and he shouted abuse, "Damn it, who are you, are you blind?"

He let go of Mary Su while he was talking, Mary Su stepped backwards hastily.

Tiandong Zhai turned his head to see a twenty or so man wore a cheap T-shirt, looking at him with cold eyes.

"Kris Chen?"

People in the Su family all stunned, who would have thought that Kris Chen would appear at this time.

"He... He really came to save me..." Mary Su's tears rolled down from her face, an inexplicable sense of security surged through her heart.

Jane Tang looked at Kris Chen, she felt a bit confused, what's going on, she didn't notify Kris Chen to come over for today's meeting, how could he come to the manor of Su family?

"What the fuck, who are you?" Tiandong Zhai said harshly and scolded at Kris Chen.

"Kris Chen."

"Oh, I thought you're someone powerful, so you're that trash husband of Mary Su!" Tiandong Zhai laughed, "What, you are not willing to watch me make out with your wife? I'm telling you, your wife is mine, so if you know what's good for you, get out of here now!"

"It looks like you really want to die!"

Kris Chen said ferociously, his eyes grew colder and colder, and he let out a momentum that made people around him all shuddered.

This... How could the trash become so scary?

He's so powerful, and his eyes were so dreadful!

"Do I want to die?" Tiandong Zhai's face instantly fell as he stared at Kris Chen viciously, "Do you know who you're talking to? I was about to find you, but I didn't expect you would come to me by yourself, which saved me a lot of efforts."

After said that, he slid his legs on the ground heavily and rushed towards Kris Chen like a ferocious tiger.

"Fuck, is this Kris Chen stupid, why is he standing still!"

"That's right, this Tiandong Zhai is a martial arts master, if you were attacked by him, you'll either die or be crippled!"

Although the Su family didn't like Kris, at this time, there were many people who wanted Kris to win the fight and help them finish what they didn't dare to do.

Of course, they all knew in their hearts that this was just extravagant hope.

Tiandong was an actual martial arts master, how could an ordinary man be his opponent.

"Kris, just run, you can't defeat him!" Mary Su was terrified and shouted loudly at Kris.

In fact, she was already delighted that Kris could be here.

However, Kris stood still as if he hadn't heard her, staring at the fierce-looking Tiandong without any change in his face.

Mary was anxious, she shouted at Su family members, "Someone stop them, quickly!"

However, no one in the Su family dared to come out and pull them out the fight.

Mary was desperate, she ran out of the hall and called the police.

Soon, the call was answered, "Hello, this is the Westriver City Public Security Bureau, what's your emergency!"

Mary stamped her feet in anxious, "Quickly, quickly send someone to the manor of the Su family, someone is making trouble here, they're already fighting!"

"Boom!"

As soon as her words were spoken, there was a noise from the hall, Kris and Tiandong began to fight.

"Excuse me, who is causing trouble and where?"

The police, however, were a bit confused, although the Su family was only a third-rated family, it had some reputation in Westriver City, who dared to make trouble in the Su family?

"It's Tiandong Zhai of the Tiandong Martial Arts School, he... He's beating my husband!"



After hanging up the phone, Mary's cheeks were so hot and her heart was beating very fast, it was like... the first time she admitted that Kris's her husband.

But the fierce sounds of fighting in the hall brought Mary back to her senses, and she returned to the hall in a hurry, she was dumbfounded when she entered the hall and saw the situation inside.

To be exactly, everyone was dumbfounded!

Everyone was wide-eyed and open-mouthed as if they had seen a ghost.

Kris... He actually fought with Tiandong inextricably, and actually too close to call!

Oh my God!

Did they have blurred vision?

It had been almost three years since Kris had married into the Su family, and this was the first time they knew that Kris could fight so well!

Looking at the two people fighting in the hall so tensely, everyone was stunned.

The two of them were fighting fiercely, their body moved as fast as lightning, their movements were getting faster and faster, and the noise from the fight also became louder and louder, so quick that naked eyes couldn't even catch the movements of the two.

Mary instantly lost the ability to think as she watched the scene before her.

This... How was this possible?

How come Kris was so powerful?

It reminded her of the scene at the old lady's 70th birthday when Kris had beaten Hai Su down, she thought that was an accident, but looking at Kris now, it didn't seem like an accident.

Rather, it was because Kris was really good!

Ouch!

At this moment, Tiandong, who was fighting indistinguishably with Kris, suddenly screamed and then fell to the ground heavily.

What?

Kris had even knocked out Tiandong?

Fuck, this couldn't be true!

At this moment, the whole hall was in a dead silence!

"I surrender, I surrender, don't beat me, don't beat me..."

Tiandong covered his stomach, kneeling on the ground like a boiled prawn with his body bowed.

That punch from Kris almost beat him to death, if Kris were to give him another punch, he would die today or at least be crippled!

"Surrender? Does it help to admit you are defeated?" Kris's eyes were cold as he walked over, "Why didn't you think about the consequences when you touched my wife just now?"

He and Tiandong were both middle period practitioners at acquired stage, which could be told from the fight just now.

However, Kris had eaten the Dragon and Tiger Pill that Heqiu Zhao gave him, which made his strength skyrocketed so that he almost crushed Tiandong.

The reason why they had fought for so long was because Kris had just been promoted to middle period at acquired stage and he wasn't used to his strength yet, so he wanted to practice by fighting with Tiandong.

He kicked Tiandong to the ground and kicked at him continuously.

Boom! Boom! Boom!

That muffled sounds made people's toes curl!

It's doubted that they couldn't even withstand a single kick from this powerful attack.

At this moment, people in the Su family looked at Kris with different attitude, was he still that useless son-in-law?

Mary also looked at Kris with complicated emotions, was this really the Kris that she knew?

Looking at his indifferent face, her heart throbbed inexplicably.

It had been almost three years, and this was the first time she had seen him being so manly!

Boom! Boom! Boom!

Kris was still kicking!

This voice lingered on the hall of the manor like a magic sound.

Just when Tiandong was about to pass out, the police finally arrived.

Lan Yu walked into the hall with several policemen.

She frowned when she looked at the scene in front of her.

"Stop, he would die if you keep kicking like that!" The police officer behind Lan Yu went up to stop him.

Kris retracted his foot when he saw the policeman coming.

Seeing Kris, Lan Yu did not say anything, but nodded to him.

At this time, the police officer on the side took out the record book and said to the crowd, "Who called the police?"

"It's me ... I'm the one who called the police!" Mary walked over hastily.

"You called the police to say that someone beat your husband, is the man lying on the ground your husband?" The policeman pointed at Tiandong who lay on the ground unconsciously and said.

"No... No, he's not my husband..." Mary shook her head quickly and looked at Kris shyly, "He... He's my husband..."

After said that, she was so embarrassed that she lowered her head, admitting that Kris was her husband in front of so many people made her feel very shy.

Seeing Mary acknowledge him as her husband in front of everyone, Kris couldn't say how comfortable he felt!

That policeman who was taking the record looked at Kris with horror, this man could be able to beat Tiandong like a dead dog, that was amazing.

He obviously recognized Tiandong who lay on the ground.

In fact, celebrity like Tiandong was easy to be recognized.

At this moment, Tiandong, who was lying on the ground, woke up slowly like a ghost, he opened his eyes to see the police were here and screamed out loud, "Sir, you have to save me quickly, this boy is crazy, he wants to kill me ..."

Tiandong was so scared of Kris would beat him again, he really thought that Kris would kick him to death alive just now.

Now that the police had come, he felt he had found a lifeline.

Lan Yu furrowed her eyebrows and said, "Okay, all of you go back to the police station with me and make a statement, we'll investigate what was the fact."

Tiandong shut his mouth immediately and looked at Kris with some fear, a deep resentment hid in his eyes.

"You stay here and record everyone's statements." Lan Yu said to the police officer who was taking record.

After said that, she looked at Kris and said, "You should also come with me."

Kris nodded his head.

At this time, Mary walked beside him and said worriedly, "I should come with you as well."

Kris smiled and shook his head, "Don't worry, it's fine, Officer Yu is known to be fair!"

Hearing this, Mary nodded her head subconsciously.

Kris followed Lan to the car, and there were only him and Lan in the car.

"Eh, aren't we going to take a statement?" Kris looked at the direction in which the car was driving, this's not the way to the police station, where did this Lan want to take him to?

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 69 I beg you**

Lan Yu gave him a mean look and said, "Tiandong Zhai has always been high-profile. As he is good at martial arts, he treats everyone anyway he pleases. I'm sure that it's he who stirred up the trouble. I'll ask my colleagues to go to Su family to check the monitoring and then the whole things come to obvious."

Kris Chen smiled and said, "You're so smart!"

"You are a practitioner now. Why are you still not serious?" Lan said sourly.

Kris looked at Lan with a shock and said, "How do you know that?"

"Don't forget I'm at the innate-power stage." Lan said.

"Yes." Kris nodded and said.

Lan looked at Kris with some curiosity. She was wondering how Kris made it.

You know, the other day he was just an ordinary man with extraordinary strength.

"Kris, tell me the truth. Do you still have Obstacle Breaking Pill you gave me?" Lan said.

"Officer, didn't I already give you one? You warned me not to give medicine to others casually when I gave you that." Kris teased.

Lan knew that Kris was making fun of himself. Her face suddenly blushed and she said embarrassedly, "Well, I didn't expect that the Obstacle Breaking Pill is so effective. A friend of mine has been at the fulfilled period for a long time. Can you give me another one if you have some?"

Kris took a look at Lan and stretched lazily. "What does it matter to me that a friend of you has been at the fulfilled period for a long time?"

Although it's easy to refine the Obstacle Breaking Pill, Kris couldn't just give it away like that.

You know, Hu Li spent one billion dollars, together with a powerful sword to buy the Obstacle Breaking Pill.

If you can get the Obstacle Breaking Pill just by asking, isn't it too cheap?

Lan was unhappy that Kris turned her down.

But she couldn't blame him. On the contrary, Kris helped her for several times and she owed Kris a lot, so she was not qualified to ask Kris to do anything.

Besides, if it were not for Kris's Obstacle Breaking Pill, she would not have broken through the innate-power stage. That's a big favor.

It's an imposition that she asked Kris to give her another precious pill.

But she's on good terms with that friend, so she didn't want to give up.

She bit her lip and said softly, "Kris, how can you give the pill to me?"

Kris smiled and said, "Since you have said it, how can I say no? But the pill is not that easy to get, you need to do one thing."

"What is it?" Lan said without thinking.

"It's easy. You just need to pay me a compliment. I'll give you the pill as soon as I'm happy, okay? But you must be sincere. If you only make a perfunctory effort, then the pill..." Kris looked at Lan and said.

Kris didn't say the following words.

Lan shivered and her face suddenly turned red.

She is such a straightforward person. When has she been soft with others? When has she flattered others?

She didn't even give in when she encountered the grave-robbers in Dongmang Mountain.



Kris was going too far!

She slow down and thought she would give up. But a few seconds later, she gave up that thought.

"Kris, you're an angel. You are the best and the most handsome man I have ever seen. Can you give me another pill?" Lan said.

Kris could not help laughing.

He didn't expect that Lan, who is in a high rack and would rather die than give in, was so charming and compelling when she swallowed her pride and was gentle.

Even men like Kris couldn't help but want to say yes to her request.

"Ok, I'll give you another one for your sake." Kris said.

Kris was very happy. He supposed to be the only one who was begged by The Tyrant Flower of Westriver City.

After saying that, Kris took out an Obstacle Breaking Pill.

"Thank you, Kris." Lan said. Lan couldn't hide her joy when she took over the pill. She pulled over to the kerb and took out her phone to make a call.

"Hello, I've got the pill for you. Do you want to get it now?" Lan said happily to the phone.

Kris couldn't hear what the person who Lan called said. He only saw Lan nodded and hung up the phone with a smile.

"Kris, my friend is in Dynasty Hotel. Shall we go there right now? I'll ask him to thank you in person." Lan said as she restarted the car.

"OK." Kris nodded and said.

Soon, the two arrived at the Dynasty Hotel. Lan led Kris to the luxurious private room on the third floor.

There were several silver-spoon kids of Westriver City who had attended the annual meeting of Su family. Kris has seen them before.

Each of them had a female companion. Although they were born in rich families, they are idle and good-for-nothing. They are real dandies.

After seeing Lan went in, a man in the room stood up immediately. Then he said with a smile, "Let me introduce you to my girlfriend, Lan Yu. She brings me an Obstacle Breaking Pill, which can make me to the innate-power stage."

What?

"Did Lan ask the pill for this guy? Is this guy her boyfriend?" Kris thought.

"Fuck, this guy is Bao Cao, the young master of Hengtian Group."

He comes from a rich family, but he is a dandy.

How could Lan, who abhors evil as a deadly foe and has integrity find such a guy as her boyfriend?

Kris had no idea what Lan thought.

Bao stretched out his hand to hold Lan's hand, but his hand was gently shaken off by Lan. "Bao, here are so many people. Take your hand off me. It's indecent." Lan said.

Bao smiled and said to them, "Guys, this is my girlfriend. She only lets me hold her hands but not kiss her. She insisted that she would only give herself to me after we get married. She is rather old-fashioned. Don't laugh at me. Ha, ha, ha."

"Brother Bao, my sister-in-law is not only beautiful, but also traditional. How lucky you are!"

"That's right. My sister-in-law is obvious a traditional woman. You are the most fortunate man!"

All the people paid Bao compliments.

The atmosphere of the room got livelier. At that moment, someone shouted suddenly, "Fuck, isn't he the shitty son-in-law of Su family?"

After he said that, everyone looked at Kris.

"Fuck, he is the son-in-law of Su family."

"Why is the crap here?"

"Why don't you piss a puddle to look at your true reflection? Is here the place where you can come to?"

Several dandies sneered.

After hearing what the guys said, Bao frowned. He took a look at Kris and found that he is actually the shitty son-in-law of Su family. "Kris, this is not your place. Get out of here." Bao said unpleasantly.

"Yes, now the Su family is going bankrupt, why don't you stay at home but come here?"

"Everyone in Westriver City knows that Su family has sold more than half of its ancestral property. Is this Dynasty Hotel affordable to you?"

Lan couldn't stand up with the vicious words of them. She looked at Bao sulkily and said, "Bao, shut up. Kris is my friend and he comes here with me."

What?

That crap is Lan's friend?

All those in the room were dumbstruck and they thought they misheard.

Lan is the captain of the criminal investigation team of Westriver City, but Kris is a lazy son-in-law, how do they know each other?

One is a superior white swan, and the other is a lowly toad. Is that a joke?

In the surprised gaze of everyone, Lan pulled out the nearby chair and said to Kris with a smile, "Kris, sit beside me."

Kris wanted to leave, but he sat down calmly when he saw what Lan did.

"Lan, why you make friends with such a person?"

Bao regained his composure and asked confusedly.

"What do you mean by such a person? Bao, could you please stop looking at people through colored glasses? What's wrong with that Kris is a live-in son-in-law? Why can't I make friends with him?" Lan said unpleasantly.

"Besides, I only see the good guys and the bad guys. Kris is a good man. It's my honor to make friends with a man like him." Lan added.

Bao was dumbfounded by what Lan said.

"Why it's her honor to make friends with Kris?" Bao thought.

Bao looked at Kris evilly and wondered what kind of magic did Kris used to make Lan say such things.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 70**

### **Spite**

"Haven't you been stuck at the fulfilled period for a long time? I've got the Obstacle Breaking Pill to help you break your bottleneck. It's not easy for me to get the pill from Kris Chen." Lan Yu said. Then she took out the pill Kris gave her from her bag.

What?

Kris gave her the pill?

After hearing what Lan said, all those in the room were dumbfounded.

Among those present, in addition to Bao Cao, there were also several silver-spoon kids who are Practitioners. But they are just beginners.

The reason why they were able to practice was that their elders have spent a lot of money to buy an opportunity for them. After entering the world of Practitioners, they knew how difficult it's for a Practitioner to break through a stage to another.

They never heard that Obstacle Breaking Pill can help people break bottleneck. They were intrigued after hearing that.

But when Lan said the pill was given by Kris, their interests were extinguished, as if a basin of cold water had been poured down over their heads.

"Are you kidding me? Kris is just a shitty son-in-law. How can he have such a magic pill?"

"If there is really such pill, there will be people flocking to the door of Su family. How can it be reduced to the present situation?"

They dared not to laugh at Kris in front of Lan and they had to smile secretly.

Bao took the pill to have a look. Then he laughed and said, "Can this shabby grey pill help me break my bottleneck?"

Bao didn't believe it at all. "Lan, you are good-natured and easy to be deceived. I guess the reason why you can break through to the innate-power stage is not because of the pill, but that you have a firm foundation. It's the accumulation of skills that help you make such a breakthrough. Besides, if there is such a kind of pill, would our predecessors stuck in the bottleneck till die of resentment? There'll be countless people who are at the innate-power stage." Bao looked at Lan and said seriously.

After saying that, Bao threw the pill on the table casually.

Lan got heated immediately. "Why don't you believe me? Don't I know my own situation? It's definitely the pill helped me to break through to the innate-power stage." Lan said.

Bao gave a sneering laugh and said, "Lan, stop it. This guy is definitely lying to you. It's normal that you broke through to the innate-power stage since you have been stuck at the fulfilled period for a long time. You made it by your own efforts and it has nothing to do with his shabby pill. He just happened to give you the pill when you were about to break through."

Bao looked down upon Kris. When Lan kept defending Kris, jealousy had already made his blood boil. Bao looked at Kris coldly and said, "The shitty son-in-law of Su family, I don't care what your purpose is in approaching Lan, but I warn you to stay away from Lan, do you understand? Otherwise, the big Westriver City will have no place for you."

After Bao said that, several companions beside him also sneered and agreed.

"You must keep in mind what Brother Bao said, or else!"

"If I were you, I'll get out of here with the shabby pill."

"I'll wring your neck if I see you pester my sister-in-law in the future!"

Kris didn't say anything but just sneered at them.

Bao probably didn't know how Lan begged him for the pill.

Had it not been for Lan's sake, Kris would never have come here.

To get the Obstacle Breaking Pill, Hu Li gave him a billion dollars and a powerful sword.

"It's nothing if you don't be grateful when I give you one for free. But why you flee and threaten me?" Kris thought.

Kris is not that good tempered. He stood up with a sneer and said, "Since you said the pill is ineffective, give it back to me."

Bao waved at him quickly and said, "Just take it away. It's a real eyesore."

"Don't regret it." Kris said and gave a sneering laugh. Then he reached out his hand to get the pill back.

At that moment, Lan stood up and got the pill before Kris.

She gave Kris a slightly apologetic look and then gave the pill to Bao again. "Bao, if you believe me, eat the pill right now. If you don't believe me, I'll leave with Kris." Lan said.

"Sister-in-law, what are you doing?"

"Yeah, you're putting Bao in a pickle, aren't you?"

What Lan did made everyone in the room confused. Bao had said it directly, but Lan still forced Bao to eat it. Wasn't she embarrassing Bao?

It's all the live-in son-in-law's fault. What magic potion did he give Lan?

And Lan trusted him so much.



Bao was thrown into passivity by Lan. At that moment he was in a dilemma and didn't know whether to eat or not.

But he knew that Lan must be angry for her put on a sullen face. He had no choice but took the pill and swallowed it with eyes closed.

After swallowing it down, Bao stretched himself and looked at Kris with half a smile. Then he said to Kris, "Well, I've eaten it for the sake of Lan. No matter whether it is effective or not, I'll not embarrass you. I heard that you left Su family recently and found a job by yourself. Is that true?"

Although Bao laughed, the contempt in his eyes was evident. "What's your job? Someday I and my brothers will help you to improve your performance." Bao added.

"There is no need to do so." Kris said.

"Oh, you are so proud. You don't sound like the top brass, do you?"

"I'm just a clerk."

"Wow, a clerk? I thought you are the CEO." Bao said with an exaggerated expression.

Several people around Bao also laughed.

Then the dishes were served and Bao relented a little.

But when the waiters went out, Bao began to find a variety of topics to deliberately let Kris make a fool of himself in front of Lan.

Lan sat there very embarrassed. As she couldn't stop Bao, she could only ask Kris not to be angry.

Finally she couldn't take it anymore and made an excuse to go to the bathroom.

As soon as Lan left, Bao began to scold Kris.

"Kris, if I were you, I'll piss off here. Who are you and who am I? What rights do you have to eat with me? Do you know where here is? This is the Dynasty Hotel, the most exclusive hotel in Westriver City. It's not the place for the likes of you." Bao said savagely.

After hearing what Bao said, several silver-spoon kids beside him laughed. Their female companions looked at Kris and couldn't help but cover their mouths and chuckle.

"We aren't going too far just now as our sister-in-law is here. Just get the hell out of here. You can never be our friends."

"You've eaten the dishes of the Dynasty Hotel and you can show off in front of your friends. Now go away!"

"I've never seen a person as shameless as you. How dare you eat it? Why don't you see how much money is in your pocket?"

Kris ignored what they said. He looked at Bao with a smile and said, "Your name is Bao Cao, right? You are such a jerk."

After hearing Kris scolded him, Bao jumped up and pointed to Kris and scolded, "Son of a bitch, dare you say it again? I will kill you."

Kris curled his lip and shook his head. "I really don't know who gave you the confidence to think that you are superior as you can afford to eat at Dynasty Hotel. You just have a rich father. What will you be without your father?" Kris said.

Bao's expression was stiff and more and more cold.

The other playboys were stunned. They didn't expect that Kris was so bold to talk to Bao like that.

Was he courting death?

"Guys, we were laughed at by a gigolo today." Bao said. Then he looked at Kris for a while and laughed suddenly. "Do you believe I will let you stay here forever?" Bao said through gritted teeth.

"Really?"

Kris smiled without saying anything. Then he took out his cell phone from his pocket and called Youming Zhou.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 71 A big wig showed up**

It was unexpected to receive a call from Kris Chen for Youming Zhou. Connecting the phone, he answered respectfully, "Hello, Mr. Chen!"

"I'm on the third floor of Dynasty Hotel, room 888."

Kris didn't say any more and hung up the phone. He got up from a new chair and drank a cup of tea leisurely.

"Wow, you're calling for someone." Bao Cao mocked, "You didn't call your wife, did you? Ha, ha, ha!"

"Expect for his wife, who else can he call, a man relying on his wife?"

“Ha, ha, ha, that’s so funny!”

People in the room began to laugh.

Kris blew on his tea, still slowly and leisurely enjoying his tea, as if he hadn’t heard them.

Kris’s attitude made Bao piss off, for he dared to be arrogant. He really disrespected Master Bao at all.

“Well, I’d like to see how cheeky you are.” Bao was about to say something worse, but the door was open.

This moment, Youming, in a black Tang suit, strode in.

As soon as he came in, people in the booth were all dumbfounded. Wasn’t this the owner of Dynasty Hotel?

He was a real big wig.

Those rich second generations in the room began to behave themselves.

At the same time, they were also very curious—why Youming had come here. Was he here for someone?

Several people looked at Bao. Among all people here, only Cao family was qualified enough to talk business with Youming.

Bao was a little excited, for two days ago, his father said there was a project that he wanted to talk with Youming and now it seemed that the project was going to be done.

He thought that Youming came for him, so he stood up from his seat and stretched out his right hand to greet, "Mr. Zhou, nice to meet you..."

He froze before he even finished speaking.

Because Youming, without looking at him, walked straight up to Kris.

"Master Chen, what can I do for you?"

What?

Master Chen?

How could Youming call this shitty son-in-law Master Chen?

This shocked everyone in the room, as if they had seen a ghost.

Bao was also dumbfounded. How could this be possible?

How did this guy, relying on his wife for financial support, know a bigwig like Youming?

Kris didn't bother to care their reactions and he smiled and nodded, "Nothing special. It's just been a long time since I've seen you."

Youming smiled, "I'm glad that Master Chen still remember me."

Saying that, he looked at the other people in the room, seeming to understand something, "Kris, you should tell me that you're coming today. Then I can prepare something for you."

Then he asked the waiter outside the door to come and ordered, "Tell your manager, this room, free for everything."

What?

Free for everything?

Hearing this, several people who were already in a complicated mood became even more embarrassed.

At this moment, the way they looked at Kris completely changed.

No more ridicule, mockery or contempt.

People still couldn't believe what they saw. How could he?

At this moment, when everyone was doubtful, the waiter nodded and went downstairs to tell his manager. However, Kris stood up to stop him, "No need, it's not my treat today. Also, I haven't eaten anything. They are rich people, so you don't have to do this for me."

"Alright, Master Chen." Youming responded and waved his hand to tell that waiter to leave.

"Well, nothing else. I should go now. You get busy."

After Youming came, everyone was dumbfounded and shocked, which Kris was very satisfied.

He waved goodbye to Youming, signaling that he could leave.

Youming was shrewd, so he instantly understood the meaning of Kris's call for him to come over. He bowed and said, "If you need any help, just let me know. I'll try my best to help you."

After saying this, Youming looked at the people in the room coldly, and left.

Youming's aura was so strong that they didn't even dare to see him. As soon as he left, people were relaxed.

"Oh."

Kris sneered and also got up to leave the room.

After he left, a rich second generation came back to his senses and said with some worry, "What the hell? Why is he so familiar with Youming?"

"More than familiar. Didn't you see how Youming treated him? He was like a servant, so their relationship is definitely extraordinary."

"How strange! Isn't Kris the shitty son-in-law of Su family?"

They were all puzzled.

Their female companions beside them were also shocked, with pale faces, for they never thought that Kris knew such a big wig.

When they thought that they had just teased him, the cold sweat behind their backs kept coming out. They now regretted.

Bao calmed down now. Hearing the discussion of his companions, he sneered, "What are you talking about here? Kris has nothing to do with Youming at all and he's just relying on Su family's old lady."

"But I've heard that when Su family's old lady celebrated her 70th birthday, Youming came to in person to deliver the gift. From this, it can be seen that Youming, polite to Kris, was because of Kris' status as the

son-in-law of Su family. Otherwise, Youming might not even look at him."

Hearing Bao's words, everyone realized the fact.

After Bao finished speaking, he was not happy.

He shouldn't be afraid of Kris.

Relying on Su Family's power, Kris tried his best to make people respect him. How disgraceful.

He was mad when he recalled the thing happened just now.

At this time, Kris ran into Lan Yu coming out of the bathroom when he just reached on the third floor.

Seeing Kris, Lan walked over, "Kris, what's going on? You're leaving now?"

Kris nodded, "Nothing. We just don't have the same topic. I'd better leave first, otherwise, it may embarrass you."

Hearing this, Lan felt more stronger to say sorry, but she was too shy to say, "Kris, I'm here to apologize to you on behalf of Bao. That's the way they act. Please don't mind..."

Kris shook his head and said, "Don't worry. I've met so many people like him. I won't."

He looked at Lan and said, "There are some things I shouldn't say, but for the sake of your happiness, I have to remind you of this. Bao is not the best person for you. You should consider it carefully."



Lan didn't say anything, but her expression was complicated and awkward.

In fact, Lan didn't dislike Bao too much, but she didn't like him either. She even didn't have any good feelings toward him.

It was only due to the relationship between their families and the fact that they had known each other for a long time, so both of their parents strongly supported their marriage. Then she had no choice but to date with him.

She had made it clear to Bao that it was impossible to have sex before marriage. What they could do was to hold hands.

Seeing the atmosphere was a bit awkward, Lan changed the topic, "Let's go. Let me send you back. Since I asked you to come, I can't let you take a taxi back."

Kris nodded and said nothing.

The two of them then went downstairs and left Dynasty Hotel, heading towards the parking lot.

"Lan!"

Just at this time, Bao caught up from behind.

"Lan, why are you still with this guy?" After trotting to catch up with Lan, Bao said very unhappily, "Didn't I tell you not to make friends with people like him?"

## Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 72

### Sun-Moon Holy Cult

"Bao Cao, I said that Kris is my friend." Lan Yu's face eased a little, for she is a person who can tell what is right and wrong and she is pretty clear what kind of person Kris is. As Bao repeatedly slanders Kris, which made her very unhappy. "You kept slandering Kris in the presence of so many people in the private room a moment ago. I was giving you a face to let you do that. Now that he has come out of the room, are you still talking nonsense?"

Seeing Lan defending Kris in this way, Bao's jealousy exploded, and he said angrily: "Lan, is he your boyfriend or I am your boyfriend? Am I wrong? Everyone in the entire Westriver City knows that Kris is just a useless guy living under his mother-in-law's house? And he is lazy together with lots of shortcomings, is not he?"

Hearing this, Lan didn't want to say anything, and she strode forward and left.

"Lan, where are you two going?" Bao was anxious when he saw Lan ignoring himself, and he quickly stopped her from going upward.

Lan stopped and said to Xiumei, "Get out, I'm going to send Kris back!"

"You look so beautiful, I do not feel comfortable you two stay together." Bao said: "You go to the private room and wait for me there, I will send him back, and there is a party at night, you accompany me to take part in the party."

"No!"

Lan coldly refused.

Kris sighed, and it seemed that he had to go back by taxi.

Just as Kris took out his mobile phone to call a Didi(Like Uber), a black commercial car drove out of the parking lot next to the hotel.

When the commercial vehicle passed by Kris and Lan and Bao, it suddenly stopped, then the door opened, and a few strong men got off the car.

The first strong man was with a eagle nose and his eyes were deep sunk, looking very sharp.

"Hello, is this Miss Lan Yu?"

This strong man stepped forward and asked politely.

Kris originally thought that he was to find trouble, but since gently came over and called Lan's name in a polite way, it seemed that he was not coming for make trouble.

Besides, Lan is a famous beauty in the Westriver Police Department. Who dares to have nasty idea on her?

Thinking of this, Kris could not help but relax for a while.

When Lan saw the big man calling her name, she nodded subconsciously and said, "It's me."

As soon as the voice fell, the strong man suddenly raised his hand, and Lan, Kris and Bao only felt a scent coming out to their noses. When inhaling the strange fragrance, three of them felt bad, but it was too late.

Kris, Lan, and Bao only felt that the world was turning around, their bodies were soft, and they lost most of their strength.

Oh shit, what happened?

In broad daylight, is this kidnapping?

Soon these people put Lan, Kris and Bao into the car as Kris had conjectured and the curtain was drawn, they could not see the outside, and they did not know where these people were going to take them. .

At this point, Bao had panicked. He shouted, "Who are you? Why did you catch us? Do you know who I am..."

Before he finished speaking, a slap came on to Bao's face.

With a snap, two teeth flew out of Bao's mouth, showing how ruthless the strong man was.

"If you keep shouting, I will kill you!" The strong man said fiercely.

Bao shivered and was too scared to talk.

As the captain of the criminal investigation team, Lan has a very good psychological quality. She did not panic. Instead, she immediately began analyzing in her mind who was going to kidnap herself.

These men knew her name, which showed that this was a premeditated kidnapping.

She stared closely at the eagle-nosed man sitting in front of her: "Who the hell are you? Where are you going to take us?"

This eagle-nose guy is obviously the head of these strong men.

"Sergeant Yu, you have arrested me so many people, I have to give an explanation to my subordinates."

"You... are you from The Sun-Moon Holy Cult?"

When Lan heard the voice of eagle-nosed, her pupils shrunk, and she suddenly thought of that sect in her mind.

" Sun-Moon Holy Cult?" Bao's blood-stained heart was even more alarmed when he heard the name, and there was a panic on his face.

Kris on the side frowned secretly after hearing it.

Sun-Moon Holy Cult?

Was this evil cult again?

Among the six sects, is there Sun-Moon Holy Cult?

Just when Kris was puzzled, the eagle-nosed man grinned: "Officer Yu is really clever and guessed it all at once, but there is no reward for guessing it right."

"Sergeant Yu, my name is Changkong Yin, I am in charge of the business of Sun-Moon Holy Cult in Westriver City." Changkong said: "You are really smart to know who we are, since you caught me dozens of my people in only one month, you tell me how should I settle this accounts with you!"

Lan gritted his teeth and didn't speak. She remembered what the master said to her when he was on Mount Emei: "Lan, in addition to our six

famous Orthodox Schools, there are two cults out there too. The disciples of these cults do all kind of evil. If you meet them, you must not be soft-hearted, do you understand?"

What the master said was firmly remembered by her.

This Sun-Moon Holy Cult is one of the two major cults, and it has hundreds of thousands of disciples.

A hundred years ago, the six major Orthodox Schools jointly attacked and burnt down the general altar of Sun-Moon Holy Cult, making Sun-Moon Holy Cult retreat to some dark corner for mere survival for one hundred years.

However, with changes of the times, in recent years, the Sun-Moon Holy Cult not only showed signs of resurgence, but also intensified, and it has become a major problem for the six major Orthodox Schools.

The Sun-Moon Holy Cult has a strict hierarchy and the highest identity is the leader and wife of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult.

There are two angels under the throne, the two angels of the sun and the moon, and the four major stars.

The four major stars are: Dragon star, White Tiger star, Peacock star, North star.

And further down the level is the branch leader, and finally the faithful.

The Sun-Moon Holy Cult has huge forces, and they have established branches in many cities, and their disciples are all over the world. It is far from the comparison of the six major Schools!

And there is a rumored news that the Wuliangjian School (one of the six major schools) had privately reached cooperation with Sun-Moon Holy Cult, but I don't know if it is true or not.

All the disciples of this cult have set their branch to Lan's territory. How can Lan endure such a thing!

But what she didn't expect was that the Sun-Moon Holy Cult is so rampant that they dared to avenge themselves so blatantly.

Along the way, Lan was trying to send a message to her colleagues in the police station, but she was kept under watch

all the way, and she had no chance to report the message to her colleagues.

Soon the car stopped, and Changkong motioned to cover the eyes of Kris and Lan and Bao.

After getting off the car, Kris was pulled forward by the big man.

Although he couldn't clearly see the surrounding landscape, Kris always paid attention to the surrounding movements.

After walking for more than ten minutes, there was a hint of salty smell in the air, accompanied by the sound of rolling waves.

Kris concluded that the three of them were brought to the west sea beach by Changkong. As for the specific location, he did not know.

After a few more minutes of walking, the black cloths on the eyes of them were uncovered.

After seeing the surrounding environment, Kris was taken aback.

The three of them were taken to a large underground secret room. If he guessed it right, this should be the entrance of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult .

The place where they stand now is a hall, and four passages are connected around the hall, and each passage is guarded.

He frowned, and there was an unpleasant smell of flaming oil in this hall. He looked at the torch sticking to the wall, and it became clear.

It turned out that there was no electricity here, and only torches were used here.

Under the direction of Changkong, a few men tied Kris and the other two firmly to the stone pillars in the hall.

Changkong looked at Lan proudly and said with a smile: "Officer Yu, let's talk about it, how to resolve this matter."

Lan didn't answer directly and said: "Mr Changkong Yin, your men are the ones I caught. It has nothing to do with the two of them. You let them go first."

"Yes, you are not the one who caught his people. I have nothing to do with this."

Bao quickly echoed with Lan's words.

Lan was so disappointed that Bao was so afraid of death and she was speechless at his cowardice.



Changkong laughed: "Officer Yu, are you joking with me? I made such a great effort and took such a big risk to arrest the three of you. If you free you? You think it's possible?!"

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 73**

### **East Sword King's Sword**

"Son, you are from the filthy rich family of Westriver City, right?"  
Changkong touched his chin and thus said: "If my memory serves, you are called Bao Cao, right?"

Bao nodded his head and said like a coward, "Yes, your majesty, you are right. Since you know me, you know how rich my family is. As long as you are willing to let me go, I will give you a big sum of money."

Changkong looked at Bao contemptuously: "Are you so afraid of death? I can hear that you have a relationship with Officer Yu? Don't you want to save your fiancée?"

"Errrr..." Bao opened his mouth and wanted to say something, but he swallowed the words again.

Although Lan is a good lady, and he considers his own life above everyone! He subconsciously chose to protect himself.

Seeing that Bao didn't speak, Lan sighed in her heart. She thought she really had to think about what Kris had said.

Changkong saw Bao did not utter a word, and he showed even more disdain toward Bao. He did not understand why Lan loves such a coward!

Immediately he turned his gaze to Kris: "You seem a rich guy too, since you stay with Bao."

Kris frowned and said nothing.

"Oh, it's a little hard to handle all of you..." Changkong walked in front of the three, making people wonder what he wanted to do.

Suddenly, Changkong stopped and showed a sly smile on his face: "Come on, just do what the police officer said, since you two guys bear no grudge against the Holy Cult. I shall my keep my promise, that only one of you is free to leave here!"

On hearing what Changkong said, Bao couldn't help but get excited, but when he heard the next sentence, his heart kept beating.

Kris couldn't guess Changkong's intent, so he asked, "What do you want with us?"

Changkong grinned: "It's very simple, you all auction?"

"I know!" Bao nodded quickly.

"The auction house auctions antique treasures, such as calligraphy and paintings. Here I am, the auctioned item is your life! Whoever is willing to pay the high price, I will let him or her go!"

"As for the one who loses the bid... one of his fingers shall be cut off and himself be put into my prison."

Kris's pupils shrank, but he didn't expect him to play such a trick.

After hearing Changkong's words, Bao showed an excited look on his face, and he shouted loudly: "I agree with you, and I am offering 20 million dollars!"

After that, he looked at Kris proudly.

Haha, this kid is just an adopted son-in-law of the Su family.

Not to mention 20 million, he even could not have 2 millions.

Bao thought he must have saved his life in this way. As long as he had any hope of escape, he will definitely to rescue Lan, then Lan would understand and pardon him; thinking of this, he felt cool in heart.

Seeing Bao looking at him provocatively, Kris could not help but laugh aloud.

Bao was really naive, he even provoke himself at this dangerous moment..

However, he was really generous as to give 20 million to Changkong.

However, it's useless to offer two hundred million!

This is the place of Sun-Moon Holy cult, and the location is classified information. How could Changkong let outsiders know this place?

Don't be silly, this was just a mockery played on them by Changkong.

Kris glanced at Changkong, and when he saw his mocking face, he knew he was right.

He shook his head and said, "Twenty million, I don't have so much money."

As Kris's words just fell, and Bao next to him couldn't be more excited. If his hands and feet weren't tied, he would have jumped up.

"Haha, I won, I won! Let me go!"

But Changkong ignored him and waved his hands and asked two strong men come to him.

One strong man held Kris up, and then put his hand on the ground, he had to chop his fingers.

Seeing this scene, Lan shouted anxiously: "Let go of him. This matter has nothing to do with him at all. If you want to take revenge, just take it on me."

When Changkong heard her, he just ignored her words.

Even at this critical moment Lan was still maintaining protecting Kris, which made Bao feel very unpleasant. He squeezed his eyebrow at Lan and lowered his voice: "Lan, why do you still care about this guy? He has no money to save his life, when I get out of here I will find a way to come back to save you."

At this moment, Lan's attention was focused on Kris. There was time to listen to Bao, and she didn't hear what he was saying!

At this moment, Kris was also worried!

Damn, if a finger was cut off, wouldn't he be crippled?

No, he absolutely did not want such a tragedy happen to him.

In anxiety, suddenly Kris thought of the method of Lan's using internal force to dissolve outer force.

He tried to use his internal force, but he did not have strength at all, and naturally his internal force was not available.

If he could operate the internal force, he could take out the soft sword that was attached to his waist...

But the reality was so cruel, he could only watch his palms being forcibly separated, and watch the sharp sword drooping toward the ground...

Seeing that his fingers were about to separate from his body, Kris also regretted that he should not be off guard at that time.

At this moment, Changkong arrogantly yelled out: "Oh fuck, stop it!"

The flashing sword stopped coming to Kris at less than three centimeters from Kris's finger.

The strong was puzzled seeing this: "Master, what's going on?"

"Back off."

"Yes!" The strong man stepped aside.

When Kris saw the sword did not fall, he took a long breath, and his back was soaked with cold sweat.

At this time, Changkong walked quickly to Kris and lifted his clothes up.

Why did Changkong did this to Kris? All were puzzled?

Both Lan and Bao were stunned, and their expressions suddenly became weird.

After lifting Kris's clothes, he saw something on Kris's waist and stared at Kris. He asked in surprise, "Where did you get this belt?"

His voice trembled, indicating that his mood was not as calm as before.

He stretched out his hand and pulled out the belt on Kris's waist again. His hands shook, and a magical thing happened. The belt turned from soft to hard, and turned into a cold sword!

Changkong is very familiar with this sword, it is the token of the Wuliangjian School!

The Wuliangjian School belongs to one of the famous and orthodox schools, and which is friend with the Sun-Moon Holy Cult.

However, high-level leaders in the holy cult understand that Wuliangjian School and Sun-Moon Holy Cult are allies.

Two years ago, after a few battles between the holy cult and the Wuliangjian School, they reconciled with each other, and they became close friends since then.

It was with Wuliangjian School that secretly helped the The Sun-Moon Holy Cult so that the cult could develop so fast.

Changkong even heard that the Bishop of the holy cult wanted to establish a post of deputy bishop . This deputy bishop was naturally the

leader of the Wuliangjian School, but he was not sure whether it was true or false.

Wuliangjian School belongs to one of the six major schools. The hierarchical system of the holy cult follows that of Wuliangjian School's.

There are four major sword kings in Wuliangjian School, namely: the east sword king, the south sword king, the west sword king and the north sword king.

The soft sword that Kris wears as a belt is the token of the East Sword King and also is the most powerful sword of East Sword King.

East Sword King holds a very high position in the School, only second to the School president.

Although Changkong is the branch leader of the The Sun-Moon Holy Cult, there are still hundreds of branch leaders like him, and his status is not high, so he does not even have a chance to see East Sword King.

East Sword King's sword had long been known by the followers The Sun-Moon Holy Cult, and Changkong was pretty sure that Kris's sword was that sword!

Meantime, Kris was observing Changkong's face, and he saw that his facial expression and tone were obviously different from that of just now.

Had he ever seen this sword?

Thinking of this, the expression on Kris's face changed. He said calmly, "This sword is mine!"

On hearing this, Changkong shook his body, and his expression became sincere and terrified.

As soon as Kris looked at the expression on Changkong's face, he knew that he what guessed was right. Changkong really knows this sword!

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 74**

### **The holy bible of Sun-Moon Holy Cult**

"Oh Lord..."

Changkong was frightened and hurried over to untie the ropes for Kris.

It seemed that this sword should belong to a certain big wig, and this big wig should be of very high identity.

While Changkong was stooping down to untie the ropes, Kris lowered his voice and said, "Keep it secret, don't reveal my identity!"

Kris's words made Changkong even more sure that Kris is really somebody, that the man in front of him is the legendary East Sword King. As he was unwilling to expose his identity, he must be investigating some case in secret!

So Changkong thought that he could not mess up East Sword King's plan.

After untying the rope, Changkong hurriedly called in two strong men to take Kris out of the hall and into a brightly-lit stone room.

"Don't you keep your promise? I have already offered 20 million, you must let me go!"



Changkong's move made Bao stunned, didn't he say he should first cut Kris's finger and put him in dungeon just now?

However Changkong didn't he cut Kris's finger, instead he untied his shackles and took him away!

Bao, who was in the unknown, couldn't help shouting.

Changkong did not speak, but glared at Bao.

Feeling the irritability in Changkong's eyes, Bao suddenly shut his mouth in shock.

"Hmm, keep watch over these two persons. Whoever dare shout, cut off his tongue." Glancing at Bao coldly, Changkong uttered such a sentence and then left the hall.

Not long after Kris entered the stone room, Changkong came in.

"Changkong Yin, a subordinate of you East Sword King, is paying you homage!" As soon as he entered the stone room, Changkong politely saluted to Kris.

Then he carefully raised his head and said with a smile: "Master, I misunderstood you just now, and my men made a big mistake. They ran into you but they did not know who you are, I hope you forgive me and my men."

East Sword King?

What is this position in Sun-Moon Holy Cult? How could such a devil, a branch leader of the Holy cult be so scared!

No, this sword is Hu Li's thing. Isn't Hu a member of Wuliangjian School?

Why is Changkong so fearful of himself?

Kris was also got lost at this time. He did not yet know the true relationship between the Wuliangjian School and Sun-Moon Holy Cult.

Kris simply didn't want to think about it. He waved his hand and said, "Forget it, I pardon you."

Hearing Kris's words, Changkong showed joy on his face, but this joy was quickly suppressed by him.

"Thank you, lord." Changkong bowed deeply to Kris, and said, "Please take a break, and have a bit of wine. I will pay a toast to you to the forgiveness of my guilt."

Kris touched his belly. In the private room of the Dynasty Hotel, he didn't eat nothing but only drank two cups of tea. Now he was really hungry.

"Go ahead." Kris nodded.

"Yes, lord!" Changkong nodded, and immediately showed a meaningful smile on his face: "After a while, when the lord has his fill I will take Lan in to stay with our the lord, this woman is so attractive, haha!"

"OK, go ahead." Kris shook his head and asked to get something delicious.

Changkong didn't say much and went out from the stone room.

As soon as he left the room, Kris stood up. When he entered the stone chamber just now, Changkong's men gave himself the antidote, otherwise he would not be able to have any energy at all.

As soon as Changkong left, Kris's thoughts became active, and he quickly walked out of the stone room, trying to find an exit.

The guards outside saw Kris, but did not stop him, but saluted to him respectfully.

Seeing this, Kris's courage also grew accordingly.

However, he was afraid that Lan would doubt himself, so instead of returning to the previous hall, he explored and pondered along the passage.

"If I find the exit later, how can I rescue Lan?" Kris thought.

Judging from Changkong's tone just now, he did not mean to free Lan. If Lan was not rescued, she would definitely be tortured by these bastards.

While walking, he jotted down the route. After a while, Kris found himself in a forbidden place.

This was a large stone room. There were no guards at the door, but there is a sign at the door that reads: "Those who enter the forbidden place shall die!"

Without thinking, Kris went straight in.

There were several wooden shelves in the stone room with some medicine on it and some items in bottles and jars.

Kris went to the medicine shelf and wanted to find the antidote, but he did not find any. But among medicines, to his surprise he found an interesting medicine, that was, knockout drops!

He put the bottle containing knockout drops into his pocket, and he already had a plan in mind. When he was drinking, he would put this medicine in the wine and have the guards lose consciousness, and after that he would be able to save Lan?

Kris calculated the timing. At this time, Changkong's should have prepared the food ready, and it was time for him to go back.

Just when Kris turned and left, the stone slab under his feet suddenly turned up, and his center of gravity shifted, he almost fell down to the ground.

He looked down and found that the stone slabs on the ground had been warped up. As the stone slabs showed some signs of being moved by someone, he felt agitated.

He squatted down quickly, trying to move the slab back to its original place, but Kris was shocked the next second.

There seemed to be something under this slate!

Kris lifted the stone slab and found something wrapped in kraft paper under the stone slab.

what was this?

Kris reached up and picked up the thing, opened it, and he was surprised.

The item that being wrapped in kraft paper was a classified book. The cover of the book was written with these few words: The holy bible of Sun-Moon Holy Cult!

Oh gosh, what was such a book, who dared to name it after the Holy Cult? !

But time was running short, and Kris had no time to read this book at the spot.

He took the book and flattened the slabs before returning to the stone room in a hurry.

The time as Kris was entering the stone chamber, Changkong was walking in serving him some delicate dishes.

Changkong carried a food box in his hand, which contained a few delicate dishes, and he held a jar of wine in his arms.

This wine jar looked very old, and there was mud at the sealed cover. It was just taken out of the wine storeroom.

"East Sword King, there is nothing special to entertain you here, so I made a few dishes, and I hope my Lord forgive me!" Changkong smiled apologetically after setting the dishes on the table.

Kris nodded, picked up the chopsticks and ate it.

Changkong originally wanted to accompany Kris to eat together, but thinking of Kris's distinguished identity, he seemed to be unworthy to sit with him for dinner.

The Sun-Moon Holy Cult has a strict hierarchy system. If you let others know that you a little branch leader has dinner with East Sword King, it would be a sin...

Thinking of this, Changkong bowed slightly and said, "Sir, please enjoy it slowly, I'm just outside the door. If you need anything, just call me."

Kris said nothing but nodded

After Changkong withdrew outside the room, Kris sighed with relief, and he knew very well that he was not the East Sword King. If he let Changkong know his true identity, he would be in danger.

He quickly took out knockout drops and poured the knockout drops into the jar and agitated it evenly.

After doing that, Kris began to enjoy his meal.

He ate quickly and filled his stomach in a few minutes, but he deliberately waited for ten minutes before he called in Changkong.

"Lord, what can I do for you?" Changkong said respectfully.

Kris told him: "The wine is great. Take this jar and share it with you men."

Changkong looked at Kris with some embarrassment: "Lord, you should know the rules of our Sun-Moon Holy cult, it is forbidden to drink at the branch's holy hall."

"Humph." Kris patted the table with a disgruntled face: "I came to your place for the first time. Why do you decline my goodness?"

Seeing that Kris was not happy, Changkong quickly shook his head and explained: "No, no, Lord East Sword King misunderstood me. Since you have thus ordered, nobody dares to disobey it!"

Words fell, he quickly went out holding the wine jar.

Seeing that Changkong had run out in shock, Kris couldn't help laughing.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 75**

### **Sincerity**

Kris Chen was satisfied with the meal, however, Lan Yu was suffering.

The Sun-Moon Holy Cult is really a heresy, and all its disciples were villains.

Th disciples took photos of Lan ceaselessly. Although they couldn't get such a beautiful woman, they could see her freely in pictures.

Lan saw them with disgust. It was the first time that she had been photographed unscrupulously.

At first, the disciples merely took pictures of her face. Seeing that Changkong Yin was out of here, they even got bold enough to stretch out their hands to pinch Lan's face.

Just when the black hands were about to touch Lan's tender face, Changkong came out with the wine jar in his arm and said, "brothers, you are lucky. East Sword King invites you to have a drink. Those who want to taste the wine just come."

Hearing this, they all went out from the passage of four sides and went to drink with him. As well as the disciples who were supervising Lan reluctantly withdrew their hands and followed them.

Lan's heart was suddenly released.

In the stone chamber, Kris listened with his ears up. The sound outside was very loud. They should have been drinking.

With a smile, Kris walked out from the stone chamber to the hall.

After seeing Kris, Lan said excitedly, "Kris, how did you come?"

Kris put his finger on his mouth: "be quiet!"

He walked behind Lan and began to untie the rope for her.

After untying the rope, Lan said with confusion: "Kris, what is going on, why do they respect you so much?"

Kris was stunned and immediately understood that although he had deliberately bypassed the hall just now, the hall could be accessed in all directions, and it should have been seen by her when disciples of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult saluted him.

Now that she had seen it, Kris did not hide it. He whispered: "they have made a mistake and regarded me as a high-level leader of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult, so I just pretend..."

Lan nodded and looked at Kris's with more appreciation and a little complexity.



The adopted son-in-law of the Su family had refreshed her views on him again and again.

"Shit, so they've mistaken you!" At this time, Bao Cao on one side said to Kris in a commanding tone: "while they are drinking, you should come and untie me."

Fuck! Wasn't Bao a fool?

How could he pray like that?

Someone else might think Kris was asking for help.

Though Kris had a good temper, he also had a bottom line. There was no way to help him for his attitude.

At this time, Lan was also getting anxious.

The medicine effect on her body was still in effect. At the moment, she couldn't even stand steadily. She had more heart than strength to untie the rope.

But now she was not thinking about helping Bao untie the rope, but thinking about how Changkong would revenge her after drinking wine.

He mustn't let her go as she had caught so many of his subordinates.

She feared that her disaster would come soon after their drinking.

Just then, the voice from the front passage suddenly stopped, and the disciples of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult fell to the ground one after another, losing unconsciousness.

Including Changkong who leaned against the stone wall of the passage, closed his eyes and move no more.

Just after a while, only Kris, Lan and Bao were awake in the huge underground chamber.

Lan and Bao didn't know what had happened before. They thought that they had drunk so much, and wine made them sleepy.

"Come on, Kris, untie Bao's rope, let's run away."

Before Lan's words finished, Kris waved his hand and said, "don't worry, they all fell down unconscious as a result of taking my sleeping pills, for I put that in the wine jar."

Hearing this, Bao's expression changed from sadness to joy, and he couldn't help praising: "well done, son-in-law of the Su family!"

Kris ignored him at all, strode to the front passage and kicked Changkong's feet, and found that he did not move, was indeed insensible .

After the inspection, Kris helped Lan who was leaning against the stone pillar to stand, turned and walked toward a passage in front of him.

Just now, when Changkong went to get wine and vegetables, and he walked through the all the passages. Only one in front of him he didn't walk. If there was no accident, this channel should be the exit.

"Shit, are you blind? You haven't untied me yet." Bao exclaimed.

Kris looked at him and said, "why should I untie you? Is it my duty to save you? "

Bao was angered by Kris's words. Looking at Kris's cold eyes, he was afraid. He was completely afraid. He didn't want to die here.

At the moment, Lan began to plead for Bao and said, "Kris, please, help him."

Kris shook his head, said lightly: "I am not his father. I have no obligation to save him."

Hearing this, Lan bit his lips: "Kris, I know that Bao did hurt you when he was in the Dynasty Hotel today. I apologize to you for him. If you don't save him, when Changkong wakes up and finds that we are not here, he will surely kill him."

Kris coldly smiled, the fool ate one of his Obstacle Breaking Pill, did not say a good word, on the contrary, his mouth was full of feces.

Kris had nothing to do with his death.

Seeing Lan pleaded with Kris in a low voice, Bao instantly got angry and said: "Lan, why do you apologize to him? He just don't deserve it at all. Look at the manner he expressed, I don't need him to save me. "

Kris couldn't help laughing and said to Lan, "you see, what a haughty person! He just don't need me to rescue. I don't suggest you worry about it."

Saying that, Kris continued to walk with Lan.

Lan was anxious. She glared at Bao with exasperation. Then she said softly to Kris, "Kris, don't be narrow with him. He..."

Before Lan's words were finished, Bao yelled: "Lan, don't beg him. Just go at once. After you go out, try to rescue me. After a while they wake up, I will give them more money, they will not kill me."

"Shut up." Lan's voice was trembling: "do you think you can still survive after we have gone?"

"The Sun-Moon Holy Cult is extremely vicious and cruel. After we escape, Changkong will be very angry. Do you think money can satisfy them?"

Lan's words completely awakened Bao.

Where was I now?

This was the hall of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult in Westriver City!

When Changkong woke up and saw that Kris and Lan were gone, he would certainly tear him apart.

At this time, his hands and feet were tied to the stone pillars, it was very difficult to move let alone escape.

Lan was still without any strength, and stood unsteadily. Now, only Kris could save him!

Lan begged: "Kris, help him, I am begging you!"

Kris never thought that Lan, such a proud woman, would beg for him twice in a day. He sighed in his heart. She was really a good girl with a good heart.

Although the heart had already agreed to Lan's request, but Kris did not intend to help Bao so easily.

Kris knew that if he saved Bao for her, she would certainly feel sad because she owed him too much gratitude.

People don't love for no reason, and they don't hate for no reason. Too many favors were a burden for person like Lan. Kris wasn't willing to let Lan carry too much.

Thinking of this, he laughed: "you ask me to help him, you have to show some good will?"

"Good will?" Lan didn't respond for a while.

"Well, if you kiss me, then I'll help him!"

"What? Lan, you can't promise him." Bao couldn't stand it. His fiancée kissed other man in front of him. How could he bear it.

After Lan heard this, her face turned red immediately, even the root of the ear was red.

She didn't expect that Kris would make such a request. She and Bao had been together for so long. So far, they only held hands once. Now he wanted her kiss...

"If you're so embarrassed, then forget it!" Kris sighed, looking at Lan's blushed face. Lan was not only beautiful, but also had such a good character. It's a pity that a dandy like Bao would marry her and sleep together in the future. Just like a pig possessing nice cabbage.

"Kris, stop!" Lan blushed and looked at Kris, her attractive red lips were getting close to him...

# Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 76

## Condemned by all family members

Hearing her words, Kris turned around and saw Lan Yu coming close with her eyes closed.

The sexy and attractive red lips were pressed on Kris's face.

"Okay, I'm done with it." Lan said red-faced, "Redeem what you just said."

"Okay, for the sake of your sincereness, I agree with you." Kris smiled and helped Lan to the stone bench beside him, and looked at Bao, who was glaring at him in anger.

He looked at Bao with a smile, "For officer Yu's sake, I was willing to give you a helping hand. If she didn't kiss me, I would not save you unless you kneel on the ground and kowtow to me to admit your mistake."

"Fuck, you are going to far."

Bao's face changed color, and he couldn't help shouting.

Kris shook his head helplessly, this idiot ignored Lan's good intentions and discarded it as garbage.

"Have it your way, I have no time to spend on you; so much time wasted, those people are about to wake up soon, you are here to wait to bear their anger."

Kris's words fell on Bao's heart, extinguishing the rising anger in him. Fear seized him: "Kris, it was all my fault. I apologize to you here. Forgive me and help me."

His expression was extremely painful.

Kris, wait for me. I won't let you go after I go out.

Bao roared wildly in his heart.

Seeing that he was defeated, Kris smiled, helped him untie the rope, then held him and Lan, and quickly walked through the passage toward the outside.

After walking for ten minutes or so, Kris knew that his estimation was right, here was the exit.

After a few more minutes of walking, a faint light appeared in the front passage. Kris was very happy and strode toward the exit.

Looking at the wide sea, all three had a feeling of rebirth.

They never imagined that the branch of the Sun and Moon Holy Cult was actually set under the cliff by the sea.

Under the moonlight, Lan made a note of this position quietly, and then asked Kris to drive the car outside the branch to carry her and Bao, and head for the city.

When Kris arrived home, it was already midnight, and Mary Su and Jane Tang had already rested.

Instead of disturbing Mary, he went to the guest room on the second floor.

After experiencing so much today, Kris was sleepless. After closing the door of the guest room, he couldn't wait to take out the secret book hidden in his arms.

Sun and Moon Divine Scripture!

He opened the kraft paper, turned to the first page, and a few lines of small characters came into his eyes.

"Sun and Moon Divine Scripture" was a super secret of the cult, and the man who practiced and be in senior stages had the power to change the world."

"This divine scripture can only be practiced by the hierarch of the cult. If anyone else dares to learn according to the divine scripture, no matter who he is, he will be abused to death!"

Undoubtedly, this secret book was stolen by Changkong Yin.

Unexpectedly, it was his now.

What was the magic of this secret book as the top secret of Sun and Moon Holy Cult? Especially "Practiced to great success, with the power to change the world." in it attracted Kris a lot.

"Practitioner, nourished by vigor in the morning and by the sun glows at sunset..." Kris quickly turned the book to the second page, and began to practice while reciting the above formula.

When he opened his eyes, it was already dawn outside.



Kris stayed up all night. Not only did he not feel tired, but he was refreshed.

The exercises in the Holy bible of Sun and Moon Holy cult were truly magical, absorbing the essence of the sun during the day and the essence of the moon at night.

Kris absorbed the essence of the moon for a night, and learned the method of attack of an unpredictable power in the Sun and Moon Divine Scripture.

He stretched out contentedly, then hid the book.

When the door was pushed open and he was about to go downstairs, the door of the master bedroom was pushed open, and Mary came out of the room.

" You are back?"

Seeing Kris, Mary couldn't help but show a sweet smile.

She smiled happily, but there was a trace of sadness between her eyebrows.

"What's wrong?" Kris asked.

Mary sighed: "Grandma just called and called the family members back for the meeting."

Kris was speechless, how could she have another family meeting?

The old lady of Su family seemed to particularly like to hold family meetings. Doesn't she feel bothered for such big or small things?

Kris glanced at Mary. Mary was almost bullied in the last family meeting. He might not dare to let her go to the meeting alone again. In case running out a sucker again, it was his wife who suffered.

"I will go with you." Kris said.

"Good!" Mary nodded.

On the way to Su Family Manor, Kris asked Mary, and then he knew why the old lay of Su family had to hold a family meeting.

After Tiandong Zhai was taken away by the police, the matter of subscribing 24% of the Su family's shares did not have a result.

Many people in the Su family believed that Mary should be responsible for it because her failure to cooperate led to the failure of the cooperation.

These so-called relatives of Mary were simply joking. For their own benefit, they don't even maintain their faces.

Yesterday, Tiandong Zhai molested Mary in face of everyone. Although they were also very angry at the time, they thought that Mary had made a fuss after calming down afterwards.

Not only did everyone in the Su family think so, but so did the old lady of the Su family.

They thought that Mary and Kris's divorce was a matter of time. If Mary obeyed Tiandong yesterday, the shares of the Su family would have been sold.

"Today's meeting was targeted at me." Mary said with a sad face: "Kris, what should I do? I'm sure it will be blamed in the meeting again."

"It's okay, I'm here!"

Kris smiled and said.

His words warmed Mary's heart. Thinking of yesterday's things, Kris fought with Tiandong in order to protect herself, which gave her a sense of security.

But all he can do was that.

He was of minor significance in the Su family. Not only would no one listen to what he said, but he would be attacked by the crowd of the Su family. It would be okay if he did not do a disservice, how could she expect more?

Just when Mary sighed, Kris took out his mobile phone, edited a text message, and sent it out.

Ten minutes later, the two arrived at the Su Family Manor.

At this time, all the children of the Su family had arrived.

As soon as Kris and Mary appeared in the hall, Hai Su jumped up from his seat and pointed at Kris's nose, scolding: "Kris, you waste, how dare you come here!"

Kris sneered: "Why can't I come?"

"Well, if you and Master Zhai did not fight yesterday, things wouldn't be as worse as it is today."

As soon as Hai finished his words, all the members of the Su family nodded and agreed.

"Hai is right, if it weren't for you, Master Zhai would have already bought the shares."

"It was no big deal yesterday, Master Zhai likes Su Miao, saying something admiring and doing something intimate are understandable!"

"That's right, what's more, you simply not good enough and deserve our Mary."

"Mary departs you and be together with Tiandong is the most satisfactory result. By then, not only can the family's shares be sold, but also his support obtained, what a good deal."

Listening to what the people said, Hai added fuel to the fire: "Have you heard it, all of us in the Su family agreed that you are not good enough to marry Mary, and if you still take care of your face, leave her quickly."

Listening to these shameless words, Kris smiled, and he looked at Hai coldly: "As you said, if your wife is molested, you not only stop it, but also applaud for it?"

"Fart!" Hai scolded.

"You see, you can't do such things yourself, but you force others to do it. You are shameless, aren't you?"

Hai was worked up by Kris's words. He couldn't help but want to beat Kris, but thought he was no fighting match for him at all, he choked it back.

He turned to see Mary, with a sneer smile emerged in his face: "Mary, Master Zhai had agreed to buy 24% of the family's shares at a premium yesterday, however, due to your failure to cooperate, the cooperation was failed. Say, how you make up for the loss of the Su Family."

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 77**

### **Shares transfer**

A stone into the lake caused lots waves.

Hai Su's words instantly ignited the fury of Su family.

In front of the interests of the family, personal gains and losses could be ignored.

"Yes, tell me, how to solve it!"

"Mary Su, why don't you think about it. It's your good fortune that master Zhai likes you. Moreover, he still likes you even after knowing you have married. How could you refuse?"

"That's right, don't pretend to be a virtuous woman."

Their words were getting worse and worse, which couldn't be heard in the end.

Mary bit her lips and didn't let herself cry.

These people were really so terrible. Why should she sacrifice herself to fulfill them?

"All right, stop it!" Mrs. Su patted the table and said to Mary, "Mary, I know you don't like Tiandong Zhai, but I am your the elder have been thru a lot. I think he's very suitable for you and matches you very well, so I have decided it. When Tiandong comes out from the detention center half a month later, we will talk about your marriage. "

The old lady saw Kris Chen beside Mary with disdain: "You have to divorce Kris in half a month."

"I will not divorce."

Mary couldn't hold back any longer and was tearing: "I won't divorce Kris or marry Tiandong. You don't want to control my life any more!"

The old lady stood up instantly and scolded, "what nonsense are you talking about? It's the order of parents and the words of matchmaker, it can't be decided by you. No matter you agree or not, you must marry him. This matter concerns the future of the Su family. I asked you to come here not to discuss with you, but to give you order. It had been decided. "

"No!"

Hearing this, Mary's eyes were full of despair.

Hai and the rest of the Su family were beaming with the joy of victory.

They didn't care about Mary's happiness at all.

What they care about was getting Tiandong's money and setting up a new company of them.

Kris had been the son-in-law of the Su family for nearly three years. The people of the Su family had refreshed Kris's views on them again and again. These people had no bottom line. Looking them as if they were winners who could control others' lives. Kris was amused by their antics.

The laughter fell into the ears of the Su family, which was harsh for them.

"What are you laughing at?" the old woman said in a cold voice.

Kris held his stomach in his hand and said with a smile: "you are so funny. Hundreds of people in the Su family put all the responsibility on a woman rather than reflecting on their poor management. It's really ridiculous!"

After a pause, Kris continued: "what's more ridiculous is that your Su family ignores family affection for the sake of interests, and even pushes granddaughter into the fire pit. If such a family can get up, it will be a great joke."

The old lady patted the table and angrily scolded: "this is the Su family's business. You are just a stranger and have no say on it. Mary will only bear hardships with you. Only with Tiandong can she be happy."

Hearing this, Kris folded his smile: "it's just because the men of the Su family are incompetent that more than half shares of the Su family have fallen into others. Because you are incompetent and talentless, you have to give the women of the Su family to others in exchange for your ridiculous family dignity. "

"You... You..."

The old lady was extremely angry. She pointed to Kris with trembling hands. She could not control her anger and said, "kick this rubbish out!"

Kris spoke nothing and stood still.

All the people of the Su family were gnashing and clamoring for hurting Kris, but none of them dared to go ahead.

Thinking that Kris beat Tiandong violently yesterday. No one dared to move.

Even Tiandong couldn't beat this trash let alone them.

Seeing the situation between Kris and the Su family was getting worse and worse, Mary quickly pulled Kris's arm and whispered, "Kris, I know you did it for me, but now you say so will only make the situation worse..."

Mary's heart had been completely disordered. Now, the only method she came up with was to plead her grandmother after the meeting, hoping that grandma would think about their relationship and not sacrifice her happiness.

Kris knew Mary's mind, and gently shook her hand: "don't be afraid. You don't have to ask them. On the contrary, they will plead you later."

what?

Was the guy mad?

We're going to ask Mary?

Now it was a foregone conclusion that Mary divorced you and married Tiandong. It was not you little son-in-law who could resist. You'd better recognize the reality.



Mrs. Su was also contemptuous. There were so many people in the Su family, could you turn the sky over?

Mary's heart suddenly got tense. Did Kris want to solve the problem with his fist as he did yesterday?

No, absolutely not. That would only make things worse!

"Kris, I know you want to protect me, but men can't just rely on brute force!" Mary whispered, "if you really want to live with me, don't just think about brute force..."

Before Mary finished, a servant rushed into the hall from outside and said in a panic: "Mrs. Su, general manager Mr. Ding of Lieyang Technology are here!"

Whoa!

As soon as the words came out, Mrs. Su stood up from her position.

The rest of the Su family also stood up.

Now, Jie Ding of Lieyang Technology was the biggest shareholder of the Su family. They were not qualified to show off.

Soon, Jie strode into the hall, with sunglasses and casual clothes, accompanied by two assistants

"Mrs. Su, long time no see." Jie greeted with a smile

The old lady did not dare to slight him. She instantly ordered the servant to bring a chair for him: "please sit down, Mr. Ding."

When Jie sat down, the old lady said uneasily: "Welcome to the Su family, Mr.Ding. If you have any instructions?"

The Su family was controlled by Jie, and she had to be respectful.

Jie cocked his leg and chuckled: "you are so polite. In fact, there is no big deal, just a little thing!"

Little things?

What little thing needed Mr. Ding come in person?

The members of the Su Family looked each other, were full of doubts.

Just when everyone was curious, Jie got up from his chair, took off his sunglasses and went straight to Mary.

"Miss Mary, oh no, it should be sister-in-law." Jie patted his head and was annoyed that he had made a mistake. He took a document from his assistant and handed it to Mary. He said politely, "sister-in-law, this is 51% shares of the Su family in my hand. Now I have officially transferred the shares to your name. This is the share transfer certificate. You just need to confirm it."

what?

Mr. Ding actually called Mary sister-in-law?

Moreover, he transferred his 51% shares of the Su family to Mary...

My Gosh, the 51% shares was worth one billion!

The whole Su family manor fell into a dead silence.

At this time, someone heard the clue from Jie's words.

Jie called Mary his sister-in-law.

Did Mary have another man outside besides Kris?

Unbelievably, Mary. People thought you were a chaste woman, but they didn't expect that you had already taken up with other men outside!

Just then, Mary's image in the hearts of all the people of the Su family collapsed in an instant.

However, at this time, Jie once again stepped forward to Kris and bowed to him respectfully!

"Brother Kris, if I had known that Mary was your wife, I would not have to go here today."

After acquisition of shares of the Su family, Kris asked Jie to change his call to brother Kris. General manager Chen was an old term for him.

Kris nodded with a smile and saw him with satisfaction.

"Brother Kris, nothing else, I would like to go back to the company." After receiving Kris's message, Jie stopped all the things and rushed here in a hurry. He still had a lot of things to deal with in company.

Now that the shares were transferred, he left with his men.

Jie came and went quickly. All the people in the Su family didn't react.

When Jie's figure disappeared in the public's sight, they just reacted.

What... What...

What was going on?

51% shares of the Su family now belongs to Mary?

The old lady looked at Mary dully and wanted to talk, but she found it seem to be something was in her throat.

Mary's hand held the equity transfer agreement was shaking, It happened so fast that she felt too unreal!.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 78 Being set up**

Mary Su couldn't help but ask, "Kris, you and Mr. Ding..."

Kris Chen smiled and said, "He's my friend."

After that, he didn't give Mary the chance to ask more questions, "It's getting late, I should go to work, I still have a lot of work to do today."

Kris stood up, turned around and walked out of the hall.

Sitting in the car, Kris was a little anxious, so he sent a text message to Mary, "You must hold your stake firmly, don't hand it over even if the old lady begs for you, from now on, you're free, the Su family is in your charge."

Mary saw the text message sent by Kris, she replied without thinking too much, "I understand."

From yesterday to today, Mary had completely realized what these so-called kinfolks were like.

They sacrificed her to please others for the sake of their so-called benefits, Mary was not a saint, she knew what to do.

After receiving Mary's reply, Kris smiled and left the manor of Su Family.

As soon as he arrived at the downstairs of Huanyu Group Building, a strange number called in.

Kris hesitated for a moment and answered the call.

"Hello, is this Kris Chen speaking?"

A husky and deep male voice came over the phone.

"Who are you? What do you want from me?" Kris frowned and said.

"Oh, don't be nervous, Mr. Chen." He smiled and said, "It was Hu Li who introduced me to you."

"Hu Li said, Mr. Chen has Obstacle-Breaking Pill which can break through bottleneck in practice after taking it, I need it very much, Mr. Chen, name a price." He said politely.

Fuck, how could Hu Li have such a big mouth?

It was easy for him to refine this Obstacle-Breaking Pill, but he didn't want to publicize his ability.

Such a miraculous pill could be coveted by others easily, and he didn't want to bring himself any trouble.

Besides, he had refined only two pills before, one sold to Hu Li and one to Bao Cao, and now he didn't have any pills left.

Even if he starts to refine a pill now, it would take several hours.

He thought about it, since this man was introduced by Hu Li, then he should be a follower of the six major schools, it might cause him trouble if he refused rashly.

He paused for a second and replied, "If you really want it, come to see me tomorrow."

"Good, Mr. Chen is indeed outright."

"Don't be too happy yet." Kris said indifferently, "I'm afraid you can't afford it."

The man smiled, "Mr. Chen can rest assured, money is not a problem, you tell me how much the pill is first so I can prepare the money."

"Two billion!"

When he sold the pill at one billion to Hu Li, that boy didn't even blink his eyes, thus showing how precious this pill was to these practitioners, it's absolutely not something that could be measured by money.

"Fine, two billion, it's a deal! I'll contact Mr. Chen tomorrow." Hearing Kris's offer, the man agreed without any hesitation, and there was even a hint of delight in his tone!

After hang up the phone, Kris mumbled, did he offer a low price?

Fuck, it's two billion dollars, the whole Su family couldn't even sell for this kind of price.

Kris parked the car steadily, then he took the elevator upstairs.

When he was about to enter the office, Xue Mi came out of the office.

"Mr. Chen, there are two guests looking for you, they have been waiting in the office for a while."

Guests?

Kris was a bit strange, then he pushed the door in.

When he saw who were sitting on the sofa, he got excited immediately.

"Dad, Mom, why are you here?"

On the sofa in the office sat a middle-aged couple, dressed plainly but neatly.

These two elders were Kris's father, Tianyao Chen, and his mother, Fang Gu.

Two years ago, Kris had been kicked out of the family as well as his parents.

He had been living in the countryside for many years, so he would go back to see his parents now and then.

"Kris, a few days ago, your middle uncle came over to see me and said that he gave you the Huanyu Group, I didn't believe it, so I came over to take a look." Tianyao Chen was very delighted.

"Kris, you tell mom, are you really the president of Huanyu Group now?" Fang Gu still couldn't believe it, so she inquired.

Kris smiled and said, "Mom, I'm really the president of Huanyu Group now, middle uncle already apologized to me about what happened two years ago and he handed Huanyu Group over to me personally, all the shares are in my personal name."

Looking at the wrinkles on his parents' faces, Kris was somewhat distressed, "Mom and Dad, it's been ungrateful as a son to make you worry and work hard these past two years, I will take good care of you in the future. Now that the past is the past, our family will become better and better."

Tianyao let out a long sigh and said with great emotion, "It's good that the misunderstanding is resolved, so your mom and I will be relieved."

"Mom, Dad, since you're here, don't go back to the countryside." Kris said.

Although the countryside was quiet and the air quality was good, it was always not very convenient.

His parents used to be lived high on the hog in the Chen family, and they hadn't had any hard times, Kris understood the suffering they had endured in the past two years, he should take good care of them in the ongoing days.

Tianyao looked at his wife and nodded, "That's better, we have been live in the countryside for years and didn't go back to the Chen family ever since, but people become nostalgic when they grow old, later me and your mom want to go to the Chen family and visit them."



"I'll send you over later."

Tianyao waved his hand and said, "No need, it's not like we know the way. You're managing so many people up and down the group now, you must be very busy, me and your mom hasn't been to the urban area for a long time, we will hang out first. I'll call you when we need you."

Seeing that his father insisted on not letting him send them, Kris had no choice but to agree, he took out his cell phone and transferred twenty million to his father's account without noticing.

After sending his parents out of the office, Kris took out the pottery pot for boiling pills from the office's lounge and started to refine the Obstacle-Breaking Pill.

Westriver City, manor of the Chen Family.

The taxi stopped at the entrance of the manor, Tianyao and Fang got out of the car one after the other, looking at the manor in front of them, their hearts were overwhelmed with emotion, they finally returned.

As the two men got out of the car, the security guard standing at the door called out in hesitation, "High lord, madame?"

Hearing the familiar name, Tianyao smiled, "It's been a while!"

A few minutes later, Tianzong Chen, who had received the news, rushed over with Quan Chen, Jie Liang and the rest of the Chen family.

In the hall.

Tianzong Chen held Tianyao's hand tightly, "Brother, you're finally back, I'll send someone to clean up your room later."

When Kris's family was kicked out of their family back then, Tianzong Chen actually felt guilty.

However, he still felt little uncertain, he thought to himself, "Brother is back, he wouldn't want to take back his seat of patriarch, would he?"

He looked at Tianyao, gritted his teeth and said, "Brother, I took your place as the patriarch of the Chen family in the two years when you were away, now that you're back, the patriarch is still yours..."

Before he could finish his words, Tianyao waved his hand and interrupted him, "Middle Brother, I've figured it out during these two years in the countryside, you are a better choice to be the patriarch than I do, and I'm happy to see you leading the family to prosperity. This time, I came back to take a look after hearing that the misunderstanding between you and Kris has been resolved."

When they heard Tianyao mention Kris, the faces of the Chen Family members changed.

Even Tianzong was no exception.

In particular, Lei Chen, who was standing next to him, his face was even more ugly.

It had been several days since Lei Chen's wedding.

These days, the matter of Sisi Mu being defiled by Kris had spread in the family thoroughly.

If Kris had only made them jealous two years ago, now the name was infamous in the family.

At this time that Jie Liang stepped forward and said, "You three have been expelled from the family for so long, and you still have the face to come back!"

Tianyao's face changed, he said, "How dare you, is this the way how you talk to your elders?"

Jie Liang sneered and said, "Elder? I don't have an elder like you. To tell you the truth, your son, Kris, transferred Chen family's funds two years ago for his own personal profits. Not to mention that he married into the uninvited Su family. The Su family is nothing more than a third rated family, isn't he bringing shame to our Chen family?"

At this point, Jie Liang paused and continued, "Let's put aside he disgraced the Chen family, but who would have thought that this asshole would put his hands on his sister-in-law!"

Hearing Jie Liang say such harsh words, Fang couldn't sit still, she frowned and said, "What kind of thing did my son do? You'd better get it straight!"

Jie Liang sneered and looked at Quan Chen, who walked out after he got a hint from Jie Liang and said in a low voice, "Uncle, aunt, you don't know, brother... Brother defiled the bride at the night of Lei's wedding!"

What?

Quan's words were heard by them, it's so shocking that no less than a thunder from the clear sky.

Tianyao and Fang's faces changed at the same time and they stood up in an instant!

## Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 79 Being Dangerously ill

"Nonsense! How could my son do such a thing!" Said Fang Gu who was quite unconvinced.

"As the saying goes, 'You may know a man quiet well but still don't understand his mind.' Since the eldest brother dared to embezzle family funds two years ago, it is still possible for him to do such a thing two years later." Quan Chen said, sneering: "Lei Chen, tell them about the condition that you know now."

Lei looked at Tianyao Chen and his wife seriously: "Uncle, aunt, now that all the clues left at the spot are all related to Kris Chen, who else can it be?"

After hearing what Lei said, Tianyao was extremely shocked and distressed as if he was struck by the lightning.

"Now you should believe it since it is Lei who tells you about this thing!" Jie curled his lip and said with disdain: "This Kris is indeed the shame of our Chen family, who could even do such an unmoral thing. If I were his parents, I would definitely have beaten such a son to death."

"I've also heard that Kris has never held his wife's hands when he was the son-in-law of the Su family for more than two years. Although his wife didn't let him touch her, he couldn't still lay a finger on his sister-in-law no matter what happened! He's totally insane!"

"That's impossible," Tianyao said, covering his chest and choking with heartache, "There's no way that my son could have done such a thing."

After seeing his look, all the other people in the Chen family all sneered.

"Now even the servants of the Chen family all know that your son has insulted his sister-in-law, what else is impossible?"

"That's right. It's a disgrace for the Chen family to have such a scum like your son."

"As a saying goes, 'It's a father's fault that his son is not well educated'. You are such a failure as a father who can't even educate your own son well. How dare you go back to the Chen family now?"

"Your couple and Kris Chen are completely a disgrace to the Chen family!"

When Tianyao was still the patriarch of the Chen family, though he didn't lead them to have much development, at least he fulfilled his duty and was devoted to the family.

Now who would have thought that they should say such cruel words to their past patriarch.

Tianyao's eyes became extremely red as he listened to their cruel words, then he shouted to them: "Shut up, all of you, there's no way...that my son...my son would..."

Before he finished his words, Tianyao could not breath anymore and directly fell in a faint on the ground.

"Tianyao, Tianyao..." Seeing her husband fall on the ground, Fang Gu was so anxious that she fell in a faint on the ground as well.

"Hurry up, call an ambulance..." Tianzong hurriedly said.

At the same time, in the office of the President of Huanyu Group.

Kris was holding the latest batch of Obstacle-Breaking Pill made by himself in his hand. With his previous experience of making them, he was more adept in making the Obstacle-Breaking Pill now.

This time, he made four pills at one time, which were twice as many as the last time.

He wrapped up the pill contentedly, since the pills were worth a lot of money.

At this time, Kris's phone vibrated.

He picked up his phone and saw a strange number, which was called from landline.

Oh fuck, maybe Hu Li introduced another person to buy his pill again.

Kris frowned and put through the phone.

"Is it Kris? I am the doctor of The Fifth Hospital of the Westriver City. Your father is having a heart attack and is having an emergency treatment here. Please come here to sign for his operation now."

"What are you saying? My father is having an emergency treatment in the hospital?" Kris trembled and thought he got it wrong: "Where's my mother then?"

"How could you don't know where she is, now that it was you who sent them here? I've never seen such an unfilial son like you, who leaves your parents alone in the hospital..."

Kris was stunned at once, he hurried out of the company building, having no time to think.

The hall of The Fifth Hospital of the Westriver City.

Fang Gu had already woken up.

Looking at her husband who was still in a coma and lying unconsciously on the hospital bed, she kept weeping.

Her husband had a heart attack and required a cardiac surgery at once since he was in imminent danger. However, the surgery required 800 thousand dollars, which she could not afford at all, so Tianyao was pushed out of the surgery room and parked in the aisle just like that.

“Doctor, I beg you, save my husband please.” Fang begged constantly: “My son will be here in a minute, and he will pay for the surgery. Please save him now!”

“Why do the old people all behave like this now? I have told you that he can't have an operation without paying, which is stipulated by our hospital.” At this time, a nurse nearby who was about thirty years old said.

Judging from the couple's look, they seemed to be not very rich, so they definitely could not afford the surgery fee.

She had seen many family members of the patients like Fang who wanted to pay after the treatment, and they still could not pay and owned a great deal of a debt in the end, so she knew that the results were all the same.

"Don't cry here. You'd better borrow some money from your relatives and friends than just cry here." Seeing Fang keep crying, the nurse was impatient as well.

"My son will be here in a minute, please save him first..." Fang begged.

"So what?" The nurse sneered: "You still can not afford it even if he's here, right?"

At this time, Kris hurriedly came over. Fang immediately found her mainstay after seeing Kris, she waved to him and shouted: "Kris, here, your father is here!"

Kris hurried to his mother and became angry at once after seeing his father lying in the aisle. He shouted at the nurse: "Why is my dad lying in the aisle? Why don't you give him a surgery?"

The nurse curled her lip and said: "Our hospital has the stipulation that you can't have an operation without paying first."

Fuck you, now that my father was in imminent danger, you still told me that he couldn't have an operation without paying?

Kris smiled and pointed at the nurse, saying: "Arrange my father to have an operation, immediately, and I will pay for it now."

"Why are you so fierce?" The nurse looked at Chen with displeasure and said: "Do you know how serious your father's condition is? Do you know how much a cardiac surgery costs? Now listen to me, 800 thousand dollars!"



"Can you afford so much money? I've told your mother that she could raise money, but she is still here and keeps crying. As a big man, how could you be the same as your mother?"

800 thousand dollars?

They left a patient who was in imminent danger in the aisle alone just because he could not afford 800 thousand dollars of the operation cost? To them, was life more important or money on earth?

Kris stared at the nurse coldly.

"Why are you staring at me? Such a big man like you want to hit me, a woman? So what, you can't stand other people saying you are poor, which is apparently the truth?"

"I said hurry up to save him!" Kris said, whose eyes were bloody red.

"I have told you that your father could have operation only after you pay for it. Don't you understand?" The nurse was completely irritated by Kris and she pointed at his nose to abuse him: "How could you be such an unfilial son? Now that your father is in great danger, you still make trouble here. Let me tell you now, if you continue to make trouble and hang up here, your father will be dead!"

"Fuck you, save him now!"

Kris hit the wall with his fist.

"Clack clack clack."

Cracks appeared on the white walls, spreading like cobwebs along the location of the fist, and soon the whole wall was full of cracks.

"Oh my god!"

The nurse screamed in fright.

When the people around saw that Kris had smashed the whole wall with his fist, they changed their expressions immediately and they were all shocked and dumbfounded.

"Help! He's hitting me!" Cried the nurse, who was crouching on the ground in terror.

"What the fuck, he dared to hit people in the hospital without even having enough money to pay?"

"He has totally gone crazy!"

"You should frighten a woman? Are you a real man or not?"

Several doctors also could not bear him and they all started to condemn Kris, but they dared not to get close to him, since they were afraid of being hit and they thought their heads were also not as strong as a concrete wall.

At this time, the security guards rushed over here after hearing the nurse's scream.

All of them were very strong and robust, looking very fierce, and it was apparent that they had been in the underworld before.

Seeing a dozen of security guards all gather here, the nurse became fearless and stood up, pointing at Kris and saying: "Come on, catch him, it was him who made trouble here just now!"

It was the Black Scale Security Group that was in charge of the security guards of The Fifth Hospital of the Westriver City.

And who were the bosses of the Black Scale Security Group?

Lin Li and Hu Li!

Everyone was afraid of these two siblings, since they were in the top position of the society of the Westriver City.

Therefore, no one dared to make trouble in the place that hired the security guards from the Black Scale Security Group.

The captain of the security guards of the Fifth Hospital, who was from the Black Scale Security Group, Dalong Zhao, pulled out the electric stick on his waist, trying to control the troublemaker. However, he was stunned as soon as he got close to Kris.

“Brother Dalong, come on, this is the guy who started the trouble just now!”

The nurse shouted, pointing at Kris: “This guy didn't have enough money to pay for the operation, and he even broke a wall of the hospital.”

Dalong rubbed his eyes without saying anything.

Oh my god, wasn't this the master of the Chen family, Kris Chen?

A few days ago, he had the honor to follow Lin, the eldest sister of the Group to attend the wedding held by the Chen family, and he just met Kris there.

At that time, when the eldest sister was in a coma, Dalong was in a panic that he didn't know what to do at all. And it was this master of the Chen family who saved her.

After the wedding banquet ended, he heard the eldest sister said that this Kris had a kind of magic pill, which could help people surmount their innate power!

And he sold one to Brother Hu at the price of one billion dollars.

Brother Hu, was just Hu Li.

More importantly, after Hu took the pill, he really surmounted his innate power!

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 80**

### **The director of the hospital**

"Dalong, get him out of here." The nurse pointed at Kris Chen and said coldly.

"Shut the fuck up!" Dalong Zhao shouted at the nurse.

The nurse was scared out of her wits.

"Mr.Chen." Dalong stepped forward and respectfully said: "Mr.Chen, please don't mind it. The nurse's so young and ignorant, don't be angry with her."

Kris frowned, he didn't even know who this man is. How come the man called him Mr.Chen?

It's reasonable that Kris didn't know him, after all there were so many wealthy and powerful people came to Lei Chen's wedding, Dalong is a just a nobody, of course Kris doesn't remember him.

"Kris?"

Just then, a soft voice came from behind.

When Kris looked back, he saw a beautiful female doctor in a white coat staring at him.

Wow!

Isn't she the beautiful lady doctor-Xi Lan that Kris met on the wedding of Lei?

If he's not mistaken, Xi is the doctor of the First People's Hospital? Why is she in the Fifth People's Hospital now?

What he didn't know was that Xi was temporarily working here asked by the Director of the Fifth People's Hospital recently and she will get back to the First People's Hospital in a few days.

She looked at the patient with an oxygen tube next to Kris. It must be the father of Kris.

Right then, people all gathered around him.

"The young man is so poor... His father is so sick, he even can't pay the medical bills, ah..."

"That's right! He's too weak!"

"Stop saying that, he's so pitiful!

"Well, as the saying goes, if you find someone is pitiful, he must have done something mean, haven't you heard it?"

Kris didn't pay attention to what others said, and he knew it's imperative to get the hospital to arrange an operation for his father.

He went to Xi and said, "Doctor Lan, could you help to check on my father?"

Xi nodded and walked to Tianyao Chen. After checking on him, she said to Kris with a solemn expression, "It's an urgent heart attack. He needs to have a surgery as soon as possible."

Hearing this, Kris was more nervous: "Doctor Lan, could you please do the surgery for my father?"

"Yes, of course." Xi said, then she said to the nurse by her side: "Get the patient into the operating room, I will be the chief of the surgery."

The nurse was eager: "Doctor Lan, he hasn't paid the operation fee yet."

As she said this, she glanced at Kris with disdain.

How could this poor man know Doctor Lan? And how could Doctor Lan decide to do the surgery before he paid the bill?

Xi glared at the nurse: "Do you think money is more important than a life? And I'm sure he'll pay the bill."

The last time when she went to the Chen Family's wedding, she heard that Kris is the young master of Chen family, not long ago he even took out five billion dollars to support the family.

He could even take out five billion dollars, now the operation fee is just eight hundred thousand dollars, how could he not afford it?

"Doctor Lan!" The nurse stamped her feet, this man was obviously not a rich one, how could Doctor Lan believe him? She's such a kind woman, but what if this man can't afford to pay the bills and then won't Doctor Lan have to pay for him?

But Xi has put her words clear, the nurse also didn't have the right to stop her, so she had to take Tianyao into the operating room.

After entering the operating room, Xi looked at Kris deeply and said, "Don't worry, I will try my best."

Then the door of the operating room closed.

The lights outside the operating room went on. The operation began.

The crowd out there to see what happened also dispersed.

Dalong walked to Kris with caution. "Mr.Chen, do you have any other orders? If you don't..."

Kris waved his hands and said, "You can leave here now."

"Thank you." Dalong was finally relieved so he left with his men.

After everyone had gone, Kris breathed a sigh of relief and sat down beside his mother. He could not help asking:"Mom, what happened?"

Didn't I transfer \$20 million into my dad's account? Didn't you use those money when you go shopping?"

Fang Gu sighed: "Ah, your father is eager to get home, how could we have the mood to go shopping?"

Kris nodded. "But how could my father have a heart attack?"

His father had always been in good health. How could he have a heart attack suddenly?

Fang's face changed, but didn't give a direct answer, she looked at Kris and asked, "Kris, you should be honest with me. Tell me, did you do anything bad on Lei's wedding day?"

Kris froze for a moment: "No, I didn't do anything."

Wait, did his dad have a heart attack because of the Eight-Diagram Mirror, is it possible? The answer is no, Chen Family's house and Lei's manor are not in the same place, so it can't be caused by the Eight-Diagram Mirror.

After Fang heard Kris's words, she put on a complex expression: "Your father was provoked by those people!"

"What?" Kris asked hurriedly: "Is it someone from the family say something?"

"They said that you had raped Lei's wife on the wedding night." Fang was sorrowful: "Your father was so angry, so he argued with those people, that's when the heart attack hit."

What?



He raped Lei's wife?

How could it be possible? What are they talking about?

At that moment, Kris's head went blank and he was completely dumbfounded.

"Mom, she is the wife of Lei, also my sister-in-law, how could I do that kind of dirty things?" Kris soothed his mother: "They must have misunderstood, I went home that day after the wedding banquet finished, it was still early in the night when I left there."

Fang was also relieved to hear her son's words: "I gave birth to you. Of course I knew your temper. Both your father and I believed in you, but they insisted that you did it, even Lei said so."

Kris knew that he had probably been framed again. He took a deep breath and was about to speak when he saw a middle-aged man in a white coat coming.

"What's going on? I heard that someone's making trouble here."

Zhengde Qian, the director of the Fifth Hospital, came over and said.

At this time, another medical staff walked over and whispered to him.

"What? Is Xi crazy? How could she begin the surgery without being paid? It's ridiculous." Zhengde frowned and pointed at the operating room, saying: "Go in there and ask Xi to come out. She is just a temporary staff in our hospital. How could she be the chief of the surgery? Besides, the hospital has strict rules, and she should realize what she's doing. Does she really think she's good enough to break our rules?"

The medical staff looked at the watch, said with hesitation: "Director, Doctor Lan has been in there for a while, I'm afraid the operation has begun at this moment..."

Before he finished his words, Zhengde glared at him: "If you don't ask her to go out now, are you going to wait for her until the surgery finished? Or will you pay for the eight hundred thousand dollars?"

"Don't you dare go in there!" At this moment, Kris couldn't bear it anymore. He stood up with a cold face, pointed at Zhengde and said, "Don't you dare try it!"

"Who do you think you are?" Zhengde looked Kris up and down, seeing his shabby clothes, Zhengde couldn't help frowning.

"It's my father in there!" Kris said in a cold voice: "I said I'll paid the medical bill. Don't force me."

"Haha," said Zhengde with a sneer, "Are you the relatives of Doctor Lan? What's your plan? You want to have the surgery for free, right? I'm telling you, no way!"

"Eight hundred thousand dollars for an operation?" With a cold smile, Kris took out a bank card from his pocket and threw it directly at Zhengde.

What?

Is... Isn't it the Violet Gold Regal Card of commercial bank?

Qian's hair was even scared to stand up as he recognized the card.

The medical staff next to him were all confused, they didn't know the card, but how could Zhengde not know it!

But Kris seemed like a poor man whose total assets were not more than two hundred dollars. Is it possible that he really has the Violet Gold Regal Card?

Zhengde would never believe this.

"Hum, do you think you can frighten me with a fake card?" Zhengde sneered and threw the card to one of the staff: "Go and try it, see if there's money in this card!"

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 81**

### **Outrageous desire**

Feeling still worried, Zhengde Qian summoned two security guards at the hospital. "Keep a close eye on him. Once he tries to escape, hurry to grab him at once," ordered he.

Having a quick look at Kris Chen, he sneered to himself. As long as he confirms the Violet Gold Regal Card is a fake, he will immediately let the security workers control him and send him to prison.

After about three minutes, Zhengde became a little impatient.

Well.

Will it cost so much time to verify the Card?

At this moment, the medical staff came over to us, with Kris's Card on his hand.

Before Zhengde could call the medical staff to a stop, he had walked directly toward Kris and said very politely to him, "Dear Sir, here's your bank card and the bills of payment."

What?

The bank card is a real one? That's Amazing!

"Plop!"

He swallowed spittle in astonishment.

He had never imagined 800,000 dollars could have been withdrawn from this card.

All of a sudden, he looked at Kris in shock.

As the President of the hospital, he has devoted almost all his life to the medical field, but only to get a Colonel Card.

The Violet Gold Regal Card is not only the symbol of wealth, but also the symbol of power. He dares to assure that the Card is no more than 5 pieces throughout the whole Westriver City.

For this moment, he felt extremely regretted to have provoked such a big shot.

"Sir, I'm so sorry about that. Please forgive me," said Zhengde, in a shivering voice.

What?

Our President apologized to the young man just now?

What's more, he lowered his head as much as he could to show his sincere regrets.

All the medical staff and the security workers around them were completely stunned by his humble gesture.

Was he still the President who was such a conqueror in the hospital?

"Oh my God, was he the President of the Fifth Hospital?"

"Yeah. Why did he apologize to a young man?"

Meanwhile, some people recognized Zhengde. They were stunned to see how he apologized to Kris.

Who was the young man on earth?

Why did President Qian behave so awkwardly humble in front of him?  
Was the young man the son of a senior official ?

Hearing what others were talking about, Zhengde tried his best not to blow up in front of Kris even if he had been already furious.

"You needn't have apologized to me as long as my father will be fine," said Kris, coldly.

"You're right. I promise to settle down your father properly and arrange the best ward for him," said Zhengde, with a quick nod.

Two hours later, the door of the operating room was pushed open as the red light turned green.

With all kinds of tubes placed on his body, Tianzong Chen was pushed out of the operating room.

Seeing this, Kris and Fang Gu ran over to the doctor. "Director Lan, how's my father now?" asked Kris, anxiously.

Fang walked into the ward with Tianyao Chen, without saying a word.

"Everything is fine with him. Don't worry," answered Xi Lan as she put off her mask. "Your father had suffered a sudden heart attack, but luckily he was sent to the hospital in time. Otherwise, he might have..."

She didn't finish talking, for it was impossible to get his father back from death if they hadn't sent him to the hospital on time.

"Thanks a lot, Director Lan," said Kris, very seriously. "In order to repay your kindness, I will do anything as you require. If you need help, please let me know."

Hearing this, Xi smiled without a word, because for her, saving lives is what her duty is.

"Go to take care of your father now," said she.

Having stared at her thoughtfully for a short while, Kris nodded his head and then went to the ward where his father was.

The time he entered the ward, he was inquired by Fang, "My son, how are you related with Director Lan?"

"Mom, we're just ordinary friends," answered Kris. He knew what his mother was thinking about. "Don't think of too much about us. We don't have a special relationship," added he.

"You should show your gratitude to Director Lan. It is her who has saved your dad's life," said Fang as she nodded her head.

"I see," answered Kris while he was looking at his mom. "It's rather late. Grab a sleep on the bed next to father. I will stay up to take care of him."

Fang has had high blood pressure, which was provoked to raise by anger. Hearing this, Fang nodded her head and then went to sleep, saying nothing.

After a complete silence during the night, Kris opened his eyes as the sun shone into the ward.

He was practicing the mental cultivation methods (the means to enhance Inner Energy) of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult to guarantee he felt refreshed the next day while he was taking care of his father during the night.

Seeing his father still sleeping tight, Kris got out of the ward and went downstairs to buy breakfast.

During the breakfast, Fang began to remind Kris again, and said, "My son, you've got to buy some gifts to show your gratitude to Director Lan. Without the help of her in time, your dad must have..."

"I know," said Kris as he nodded his head.

After breakfast, he made a phone call to Xue Mi. "Hey, Xue. Please prepare a set of jewelry and make-up and then bring it to the Fifth Hospital. I'm here waiting for you."

In the President's office.

Standing in front of the desk, Xi looked at President Qian. "Anything for me here, President?" asked she.

Leaning against the office chair with his eyes staring at her, he kept examining her from head to toe.

How beautiful she is! As the beauty in her prime time, she becomes even more attractive with the temperament of being a doctor.

No one can resist her charm!

Of course, Zhengde was not an exception.

"Xi, I have to ask you about something," said he as he put his hands on the desk, with fingers crossed and tried to assume an air of being the President. "What was going on last night? Why did you begin to operate before they had pay for the operation costs? Is he your acquaintance? A relative?"

"Not relative, but an acquaintance," answered she as she nodded her head. "His son is the eldest Young Master of Chen Family."

What?

He is the eldest Young Master of Chen Family?

Chen Family is one of the most famed families in Westriver City. How lucky Zhengde was to apologize to the Young Master in time, otherwise, his goods days would have come to an end.

Thinking of this, he felt still frightened.

"But I heard he is a live-in son-in-law in Su Family," said Xi.



What?

A live-in son-in-law in Su Family?

Zhengde was stunned to mute. Who could imagine that he was a coward living in Su Family, doing nothing every day?

Damn it. His face soon became darkened at the thought of the truth that he had apologized to such a dastard.

And it was reasonable that he got the Violet Gold Regal Card, because it must have belonged to his wife.

Once his wife knows that he has withdrawn 800,000 dollars from the card, he is bound to kneel on the durian shell.

"There was no one visiting him last night."

"Besides, as the adopted son-in-law in Su Family, he has completely humiliated Chen Family. All their family members are anxious to make a clear break with him, so how could they come to visit?" thought he to himself, with hands clutching to his chin.

Thinking of this, the sense of uneasiness suddenly disappeared, and he didn't have to worry about provoking him anymore.

His mind began to be activated as he got relaxed.

A vicious idea then came out of his mind.

"Eh-hem."

Zhengde cleared his throat and looked at Xi seriously. "Xi, you shouldn't have broken the disciplines of the hospital even if you are old acquaintances. After all, it cost me a huge amount of money to have you here in our hospital. Although I appreciate your talents, it's still hard for me to cover for you."

Hearing this, Xi felt very awkward as her face turned flushing. "President, I didn't mean to do that. All I wanted was to save his life. I didn't think of too much. And... Kris has paid for the operation costs, hasn't he?"

Zhengde stood up to walk towards Xi, and nodded his head, saying, "Anyway, you have violated the disciplines, because you started to operate before they had submitted the operation costs."

She signed within herself and said helplessly, "Well. Give me the punishment. If it is still hard for you, I can apply to go back to the First Hospital."

"I have spent every effort to take you here from the First Hospital. How could I let you go? After all, you are a medical talent. We need you now," said Zhengde.

"Well. How are you going to punish me to give everyone an explanation?" asked Xi as she frowned intensely.

"Punishment? How could I mind punishing you?" said Zhengde who was ogling her. "Xi, to be honest, I fell in love with you at first sight. That's why I tried every means to get you here. And if you're willing to be my lover, I will promise you a bright future."

"The position of Vice-President is still vacant. As long as you follow me, I can..."

Having not finished speaking, he suddenly reached out his hands to grab her hands and soon found her in his arms.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 82**

### **Don't leave if you are not a coward**

“Ah!”

Xi Lan screamed and shouted in panic: “Director Qian, don’t do this to me, stop!”

She wanted to struggle but her wrists were bound tightly by Zhengde Qian and she couldn’t get rid at all.

With a beauty in his arms, Zhengde Qian ripped off his previous disguise being sanctimonious!

The more intensely the beauty tried to struggle, the stronger his desire to conquer became.

Obscenely smiling again and again, he pushed Xi Lan down on the sofa, then held her body making her unable to move.

“Sweetie, just obey me.”

Zhengde Qian lowered his head lustfully.

Bang!

Just as he nearly kissed her, the door of the office was kicked open and there came Kris Chen with grim expression.

There were two gift bags in his hand.

He just came for a visit without thinking anything else. He went to Xi Lan's office for her just now and was told that she was asked by the Director to be here for some matters.

He didn't expect that he would hear the voice of Xi Lan calling for help when he just came to the door of the director office.

"Shit, which son of bitch? Don't know to knock at the door before coming?"

When the door was kicked open, Zhengde Qian was scared. As he saw the man coming in clearly, he paused for a moment, then shouted at Kris Chen angrily: "Who tell you to come here? Just get out quickly!"

He thought that Kris Chen was the son of a dignitary or a very wealthy person before but knew he is just the live-in son-in-law of the Su Family afterward. So how could he show respect to Kris?

"Do you want me to ask more people to watch what you have done?" Kris Chen said coldly.

Xi Lan quickly stood up from the sofa and made her messy clothes tidy with shame and annoyance when she saw Kris Chen.

He saved her from being sullied by Zhengde Qian.

"Head Lan, stay behind me quickly." Kris Chen said.

Xi Lan blushed with shame and went behind Kris Chen. At that time, she thought Kris Chen's back was incomparably big and tall and the sentence "The hero saved a beauty" occurred to her somehow.

But what she was curious about was that how Kris Chen knew that she was there.

Before she thought about that, Zhengde Qian shouted angrily: "Who do you think you are? You should dare to break into the director office. Do you believe that I will call the police to arrest you?"

"Fuck, aren't you just the live-in son-in-law of the Su Family? Do you believe that I will kick your father out of the inpatient ward if you piss me off?"

"Hmm. How interesting!"

Kris Chen smiled coldly and turned around to give the present to Xi Lan and said: "This is for you, please take it."

Then, leaving Xi Lan who was little stunned, he walked up to Zhengde Qian and grabbed his collar, then lifted him up with ease.

"What do you want to do? Let go of me!" Zhengde Qian became panic as he never thought Kris Chen would be so strong that he could lift him up with just one hand, which scared him.

After regaining her presence and seeing what happened, Xi Lan was also shocked and suddenly stopped him: "Kris, don't be impulsive!"

"Xi Lan, do you want to intercede for such a scum? If I don't come for you, maybe you have been..."

Before Kris Chen finished his talking, Xi Lan's face became pale. If Kris Chen didn't appeared in time just now, she may be sullied!

"Kris Chen, I warn you that if you dare to touch me, I will call the police to arrest you." Zhengde Qian tried his best to keep calm and shouted at Kris.

"He is just an dependent live-in son-in-law. If he dare to touch me, I can find ways to deal with him." Zhengde Qian thought.

Bang!

Kris Chen gave Zhengde Qian a bitter slap on his face.

Zhengde Qian's face swelled up quickly, which was visible to naked eyes, and the print of his five fingers appeared clearly.

Zhengde Qian was stunned being slapped suddenly and shouted in extreme panic: "You... you should dare to hit me!"

"Hit you? So what?"

Then, Kris Chen slapped him on the other side of his face. Both the right side of Zhengde Qian's face and the left side were swollen symmetrically.

Zhengde Qian felt so painful that he screamed like the pig being butchered.

Xi Lan bit her lips tightly thinking that though others said Kris Chen was weak and incompetent, but it appeared that he was not weak but very manly...

Thinking of that, she blushed involuntarily.

At that moment, Zhengde Qian's scream spread to the outside and attracted many onlookers.

"What are you doing at the door of the director office?" The head of the security team Dalong Zhao rushed there with people of his team soon afterwards.

Seeing Dalong Zhao, Zhengde Qian smiled and became emboldened suddenly. Then, he shouted arrogantly at Kris Chen: "You..you are done!"

After speaking that, he said aloud to Dalong Zhao: "Hurry up, this guy broke into my office and hit me. Just arrest him and send him to the police office."

However, what made Zhengde Qian annoyed was that Dalong Zhao didn't do as he said but walked up to Kris Chen with great care and asked: "Mr. Chen, what is going on?"

Kris shoot a glance at him and said: "Nothing, take your men out."

"OK!" Dalong Zhao said hurriedly and went outside the door with his men.

Zhengde Qian was stunned and shouted: "Dalong Zhao, do you want to lose your job? I said that I was hit by him, do you hear me?"

Dalong Zhao was outside the door and he chuckled, thinking that Black Scale Security Group and the Fifth School were in cooperative not superior and subordinate relationship, and what Zhengde Qian said had no deterrent force on him.

Zhengde Qian was really in panic and he was so scared looking at Kris Chen with cold expression. He hurriedly covered his face with hands for fearing that Kris would slap him again.

Seeing Zhengde Qian was such a coward, Kris gave a snort of contempt and loosened his collar to throw him on the ground like throwing the trash.

At that moment, Kris Chen's phone vibrated. He took it and saw that it was the man who wanted to buy the Obstacle Breaking Pill yesterday.

"Hello, Mr. Chen, are you free now?"

The man said politely after he answered the phone.

Kris Chen was in a bad mood then and said coldly: "I am in The Fifth People's Hospital, you can come here if you want the pills."

"OK, I will be right there." The man said smilingly, then hung up.

Zhengde Qian sat on the ground kneading his aching ass and looked at Kris Chen resentfully saying: "Kris Chen, don't leave if you are not a coward!"

Then he said to Xi Lan: "And you won't be better either. Is this guy your shack job? I won't make you feel better and you are going to lose the position of the head!"

Then, Zhangde Qian took out his phone from his pocket and intended to make a call.

Kris Chen found that the son of bitch wanted to threaten him after failing to conduct obscenity.

That was interesting. Kris Chen just intended to give him a lesson originally. While he wouldn't leave simply since he said like that.



Kris Chen got back to the sofa and looked at Zhengde Qian coldly: "Make the call quickly, I stay here to wait and see who you will ask to help you!"

Xi Lan who stood aside felt extremely nervous and walked up to Kris Chen and said: "Kris, just leave quickly, he is Zhengde Qian, the hospital director. He must know a lot of rich and powerful people, so you will be surely disadvantaged if you stay here."

Xi Lan was so worried as Kris Chen indeed caused a big trouble and it was almost impossible for him to leave the hospital like nothing had happened.

And she would also face the reprisals of Zhengde Qian. Maybe she couldn't work as a doctor, let alone coming back to the hospital.

"Take it easy, he can't do anything to me." Kris Chen said gently after thinking for a while.

"Can't do anything to you?"

Xi Lan was doubtful about that but said nothing.

At the wedding party last time, Xi Lan had known that Kris Chen isn't on good terms with the Chen Family, even on bad terms. Or how could Jie Liang dare to taunt Kris Chen repeatedly?

As for in the Su Family, there was no place for Kris Chen. Was there anyone in the Westriver City who didn't know that the status of him was the same as that of the servant in the Su Family?

Just when Xi Lan was extremely anxious, there came the messy footsteps outside the office.

Then a middle-aged man walked in, following by two big-boned bodyguards. He said: "May I ask if Mr. Chen is here?"

Zhengde Qian hadn't put through his call yet. He raised his head to look at the doorway and became stunned!

He suddenly showed ecstatic expression on his face and rose from the ground hurriedly, then walked up to the middle-aged man and said: President Quan, why are you here? I am about to call you. Please stand up for me!"

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 83**

### **You Knew Everything**

The middle aged man named Wei Quan. He used to be the commander of military subarea in Westriver City. He founded Shengwei Group after being discharged from the army.

Shengwei Group was the leading group in environmental protection industry in Westriver City. And they founded a public benefit foundation to do charity.

Everyone applauded talking about Shengwei Group. It owned a extremely great reputation.

Besides, Wei Quan used to be a soldier, thus he enjoyed a high prestige in Westriver City.

The backer of Youde Qian was exactly Wei Quan.

Xi Lan was in panic and she clenched her fists.

She was thinking that she's done for such a big figure came. Not only would Kris Chen fall on evil days, but also herself would lose her job.

However, unexpectedly, Wei Quan didn't look at Zhengde but went to Kris directly and asked gently " May I know if you are Kris?"

"Yes, I am he." Kris nodded sitting on the sofa, he had no intention to stand up.

Kris was neither hostile nor friendly, which made Zhengde furious. So he shouted at Kris "Rubbish, do you know who is this in front of you?"

Xi was also anxious, she rushed to Kris and whispered "Kris, you'd better stand up."

Wei was happy to see Kris nodded and said to Kris respectfully "Hello, Kris. I'm Wei Quan. Nice to meet you."

"Me, too. " Kris looked at him and asked "Is that you who called me?"

"Yeah. " Wei replied with a smile. "Kris, I am ready for the things you want. Did you take what I want?"

"It's on me." Kris said, then he pointed to Zhengde and said "We'll talk after you fixed him."

"Sure."

Wei stared at Zhengde and asked "Zhengde, what's the matter? You made Kris mad?"

Zhengde remained speechless for a while.

Fuck, what's going on now?

How could this guy know Chairman Quan?

And Chairman Quan was so pilot to him, why?

It's not reasonable. Even Tianzong Chen, the patriarch of Chen Family, had to flatter Wei.

Of course, Zhengde would never find out that it was the first meet of Kris and Wei.

As long as Wei could get Obstacle-Breaking Pill, he could promise one condition, ten conditions even one hundred conditions.

He got stuck in this stage for too long time. His only dream was breaking current bottleneck and go to higher stage.

Xi was stunned to see that, she was too surprise to say a word.

Zhengde was silent, thus Kris sneered and said "Zhengde is too embarrassed to tell them the truth? Then, Xi, please tell them since Zhengde wouldn't say any useless word."

Xi stopped for a second and told everyone present about the thing. She lowered her head because of shame in the end.

Wei's face was as black as coal, and he said "Zhengde, I appointed you as such an important position and now you are rewarding me like this?"

Even as the sound of Wei's voice died away, he kicked Zhengde's belly heavily.

Bang.

Flap.

Zhengde's body stroke on the table and then fell down on the floor heavily. He dared not to scream out. He bent his knees down and looked at Wei in panic and said "Chairman Quan, I'm so sorry, please forgive me..."

"Shut up."

Wei angrily rebuked him "I promoted you because I believed in your potential. But now you disappointed me so much. I could promote you, then I could fire you."

"Chairman Quan."

Wei's words sentenced Zhengde's death. Zhengde sank down suddenly. He realized he failed, totally failed.

After that, Wei turned to Xi and said "Doctors' responsibilities are healing the wounded and rescuing the dying. You are right for doing so. From now on, you are the dean here."

What?

I was the dean now?

Xi was frozen and she felt she was soft.

She was ready to be dismissed, she never expected to be promoted.

Life changed so radically that she hardly reacted.

"OK, deal. I will arrange notice later. Be prepared. " Then Wei made a smile to Kris and said "Kris, are you satisfied with it?"

Of course he was.

Though they first met, Kris liked the way Wei handle things. So stood up from the sofa and said with a smile "Chairman Quan, you did a great job."

"Haha, it's good you are happy with it."

Wei smiled and said, " Kris, it's not convenient for us to talk about business. Please go to my house to have some tea. I just bought some tea, let's have a try."

"No problem."

Kris followed Wei out of the office.

Kris' father was still in the hospital, but he didn't need to worry because his mother and Xi were there.

Xi admired Kris so much this time seeing his back. He was never a rubbish, but a genius.

Kris was never visible and he was just lazy to show off.

At the moment, Xi thought of the rumors she heard before, they were so ridiculous.

Worship began to grow in her heart without a sound.

There was a villa covering over a thousand square meters by the Nanshan Lake, in the southern suburb of Westriver City.

It's a national 5A scenic spot. It's enough to show Wei's energy. He was absolutely exceptionally adept in tricky.

In the hall of the villa, Wei politely gave a cup of tea and said "Kris, please try the tea."

Kris was sitting on the sofa and dip it and said "Good, It's Wuyi red tea. And it was picked from the seed tree. "

"You are an expert of it." Wei acclaimed. He thought Kris was so capable that could even tell where the tea come from.

Kris didn't say any useless words after the tea and took out an Obstacle-Breaking Pill in front of Wei.

Wei was excited and asked "Is this the Obstacle-Breaking Pill?"

"Yes, it is. Hu Li made breakthrough because of it. "

Wei controlled himself not to be too excited, he licked his lips and said "Hu told me there was such magic pill before, but I didn't believe it. I fought with him for few rounds to know that what he said was true. Kris, you are so young and you could make such a powerful pill, you are a genius."

"Alas, I was stuck in fulfilled period of the acquired stage for six years. If I knew you six years ago, it would be great. I didn't need to spend the time in vain." Wei said.

Kris almost split his tea and he thought in mind " Are you joking, I was still in college six years ago."

After that, Wei asked his assistant to transfer to Kris.

During this, Kris couldn't help looking around.

He frowned when came to the pouring fishpond located under the stairs of the living room.

"Excuse me, do you practice in the villa?" Kris asked.

"That's it. Maybe I know why you couldn't make a breakthrough now." Kris' eyes flickered.

Wei stopped for a while and asked in a hurry "Why?"

Kris pointed to the fishpond with smoke said "The fishpond is the source."

What?

Fishpond?

Wei asked in confusion "Why I couldn't make breakthrough is because of the fishpond?"

"You invited some intellectual snob for advice, right?"

Wei nodded. Of course almost all businessmen believed in Feng Shui more or less. So he asked" Kris, you even know Feng Shui?"



"Just a little." Kris smiled and said "If my guess was right, you added the fishpond later, right?"

"It's a magic." Wei looked at Kris with amazement and said "You are a genius, how do you know that?"

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 84 Crisis is coming**

Five years ago, a friend of Wei Quan visited him and felt the hall on the first floor was too empty thus said to him: "Why not build a fishpond on the first floor?"

Then it could not only be used for watching but also make the hall vibrant.

After hearing that, Wei Quan ordered the maids to build the fishpond.

Kris Chen said smilingly: "It is just this fishpond that spoils the whole arrangement of the entire villa and the designed Feng Shui. The reiki will become thin naturally if the magnetic field in the hall is messy. Thus the practicing effect of President Quan will be greatly reduced accordingly."

Kris Chen didn't talk nonsense. During this period, he really studied The Eight Diagrams and Geomancy hard and firmly remembered the arrangement recorded in the book.

"Then do you mean that it will work only if I remove the fishpond?" said President Quan. Now he views Kris Chen as the god who not only has the magical elixir enabling people to break through bottleneck but also can practice Feng Shui. He is the absolute talent.

Kris Chen nodded and said: "Right, after removing it, you can try to use the energy and check if the effect is more better than before."

"Anyone here? smash this fishpond right now."

Hearing Kris Chen's advice, Wei Quan ordered his maids to pour away the water and smash the fishpond at once.

After cleaning up the fishpond, Wei Quan quickly started to meditate with crossing his legs, then the inner energy inside him run automatically.

Just like what Kris Chen had said, he could run the inner energy more quickly and the reiki became thicker, which made him very delighted.

"That's amazing. I thought originally it was the problem of my aptitude. Unexpectedly, you just find the root cause at once. You are really my lucky star."

What Wei Quan only thought at the moment was to make friends with Kris Chen. He must strike up a relationship with the people like him anyway.

When he said that, he run up to the study on the second floor and took out a secret book.

"Kris, you have done me a great favor. I couldn't offer anything in return but this secret book to express my gratitude. It is a book about the secrets of swordsmanship, which I found a few years ago by accident."

After the secret book of swordsmanship was given to Kris Chen, the money was transferred into his account.

When Kris Chen saw the payment notice, he didn't refuse but smiled and took the secret book. Then he said to Wei Quan: "It's worthwhile to be here for getting acquainted with you. But I am afraid I have to take my leave and can only visit you again when I am free next time."

It was almost noon after Kris left Wei Quan's villa.

Then he drove to the manor of the Chen Family directly.

After parking, Kris Chen strode in.

It was the Chen Family's annual family dinner time that day, so the villa was full of people with noise.

The hall got quiet strangely when Kris Chen came in.

Everyone looked at the doorway.

Kris Chen stood at the door expressionlessly.

"You such a disobedient son should dare to come back. You are really unruly!"

People in the hall all started to shout at Kris Chen when seeing him.

Then, the hall became noisy quickly, as the hot oil burns being ignited by the spark.

"Get out, scum of Chen Family!"

"Go, you are not welcome here!"

They spoke to Kris Chen one by one viciously.

At that point, Jie Liang who wore the wheels put down her chopsticks and walked up to him saying: "Kris, you should did that to your own sister-in-law and you are worse than a beast. Be off, you are not welcome in Chen Family!"

Kris Chen was still expressionless but his eye expression became colder. He glanced at Jie Liang then the others and said coldly: "I just want to know how did my parents fell in a faint and who sent them to the hospital!"

"You such a beast should have the cheek to ask about that?" Jie Liang shouted with a pretending indignant look: "How could you do that if you are a good son? We are good to you since we had sent them to the hospital."

Kris Chen was irritated instantly with his eyes being red: "How could you make my parents angry to that level and just left them in the hospital directly? It's none of my parents' business. You can just talk anything to me. I won't say I am a man if I am scared."

Jie Liang sneered and said: "What kind of man are you? You even sully your sister-in-law. How could you have the cheek to shout here? Xiaolei respects you so much and treats you as his full brother, is it the way that you treat him?"

"Fine, since you think that I sullied Sisi Mu, just show your evidence!"

"Evidence?"

Jie Liang laughed coldly at once.

At that time, Quan Chen also stood out with cold expression and walked up to Jie Liang, then shouted: "Kris Chen, stop concealing. We found the

Eight-Diagram Mirror in the place where Sisi was sullied! Just admit it now.”

Just after Quan Chen said that, the Chen Family members said wrathfully: “Stop concealing, you had said on the wedding of Lei Chen that it was the Eight-Diagram Mirror that caused Lin Li to be fainted.”

“Right, only you in the Chen Family know how to use the Eight-Diagram Mirror. Who can make Sisi fainted if it’s not you?”

“Kris Chen, your hypocritical look is really disgusting!”

What?

Eight-Diagram Mirror?

Kris Chen suddenly realized that someone wanted to slander him by the reason.

He smiled coldly then looked at seriously at Lei Chen whose face was ghastly pale: “Lei, do you also think that it is me who did that?”

In the Chen Family, only Lei Chen gets along with Kris Chen like full brothers. Kris could care about no one but Lei Chen.

He believed that Lei Chen wouldn’t slander him due to the Eight-Diagram Mirror like others.

However, Lei Chen’s reply just make him disappointed thoroughly.

“Kris, I really want to convince myself that it’s none of your business but I also want to know about the Eight-Diagram Mirror.” Lei Chen said. His looked ghastly pale and trembled slightly. He seemed to hold back his

emotion but failed finally, then roared: "Why did you do this to me? Sisi and I have been in love for so many years before getting married. It was you who destroyed her dream..."

"Beast, go out quickly, go out!"

"Go out, scum!"

The Chen Family members threw the food on the table toward the door excitedly.

"Kris Chen, get out of Chen Family, you are not welcome here!"

"You and your parents are all trash, never get back to Chen Family, get out quickly!"

The rice, vegetable and soup all spilt on Kris Chen and a china bowl flied toward him and hit him right on the temple with blood flowing from it immediately.

Kris Chen felt that his heart was wrenched and he was too painful to breathe.

"It's good of you to say so, really good!" Kris Chen looked at them who were in threatening gesture and said with clenching his fists: "It was my fault to believe what you said before and funded you with five thousand million dollars to buy the Huanyu Group. From now on, I won't be in any relationship with Chen Family."

After saying that, Kris Chen left there without hesitation.

"Shit, this beast should drew a clear distinction with us."

"That's so funny. It's better for the scum like him to go die!"

"Listen carefully, if we discover you practicing fraud outside with the identity of the member of Chen Family, we will make you pay for that!"

"Hmm, the identity of the member of Chen Family?"

Kris Chen laughed coldly thinking that he didn't care about that at all.

He was not sad for being expelled from the Chen Family again but couldn't accept that was that Lei Chen whom he treated as the full brother should didn't trust him.

The weather in June is like the children's mood which can change at any time.

Caught in the heavy rain, Kris Chen couldn't help raising his head and looking at the sky thinking whether the god was laughing at him.

Kris Chen left with a broken heart.

Not long after Kris Chen left, a black MPV stopped slowly at the door of the Chen Family's manor.

Then, several young men in black suit got out of the car. The man in the front looked sullen with faintly sinister expression in his eye.

If Kris Chen was there, he would absolutely be shocked because the man was not anyone else but the Branch Leader of The Sun-Moon Holy Cult, Changkong Yin!

# Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 85

## Going Shopping

The arrival of Changkong Yin made the atmosphere of the Chen family stop being lively and boisterous.

"Who are you?"

Someone in the crowd said.

Changkong glanced at the crowd and said: "Is Kris Chen here?"

Though he was very calm judging from his expression, he felt more and more furious indeed.

Previously, he believed that Kris was the East Sword King of the Wuliangjian School, and he was so respectful to him that he even violated the rules of the Holy Cult by asking his brothers to drink wine.

However, at the moment of his fainting, he knew that he had been cheated.

Sure enough, when he woke up, Kris and Lan Yu had disappeared a long time ago, which made him bridle up and hate them in a greater degree.

He immediately began to arrange his subordinates to secretly investigate them, and finally he learned that it was indeed Kris, the master of the Chen family in the Westriver City, who pretended to be the East Sword King with Lan.

Besides, he was also the son-in-law of the Su family.



he rushed to the Chen family's house directly after he went to the house of the Su family first, where he didn't see Kris.

After Changkong said he came here to find Kris, all the people of the Chen family made sarcastic expressions, who had been quite confused about his arrival initially.

He came here to find Kris?

As a person who could even get along well with Kris, of course he was a loser too.

After all, as a saying went, "Birds of the same feather flock together", of which many people of the Chen family were thinking.

"Kris is not here." At this time, Jie Liang put down her chopsticks, stood up and said with displeasure.

Changkong frowned and said: "Isn't here the house of the Chen family? Isn't Kris the master of the Chen family?"

After hearing this, Jie got angry immediately: "Now that I have told you he's not here, then he is indeed not here. Besides, that beast is not the master of the Chen family, don't get it wrong! If you want to find him, then just go outside, since he's just gone, you might catch him if you hurry up. You don't know how to behave well? Don't you see we're having dinner? How could you break in here so rudely? Believe me or not, I'll call the police and have you arrested?"

Jie's words were like sparks, which immediately ignited the anger of Changkong. He became furious at once after listening to this woman's annoying condemnation since he had been quite angry already.

He changed his expression and said coldly: "Let me ask you again. Where is Kris on earth?"

"Don't you understand what I just said? I have told you that the beast is not here, who the hell knows where he is! I warn you, get out now, or else I will call the police at once." Jie scolded him, pointing him at his nose.

Fuck, this shameless woman went too far!

Immediately, the murderous look showed in Changkong's eyes!

This woman was so shameless. As the Branch Leader of The Sun-Moon Holy Cult, how could he bear her now that he was abused by this woman while being pointed by her at the same time?

The subordinates of Changkong hurried to soothe him after noticing Changkong's murderous look: "Branch Leader, calm down, don't be the same as this bitch. The most important thing for us to do is to find Kris first. After all, we can still come back to teach the Chen family a lesson after we catch Kris."

Hum!

Changkong snorted with the fading murderous look in his eyes and tried hard to suppress his anger. What he said was quite right, it wasn't the right time to argue with this bitch, and the pressing matter of the moment was still finding the "The Holy Bible of Sun-Moon Holy Cult".

After he stole the "The Holy Bible of Sun-Moon Holy Cult" secretly, he thought he could have a copy of it and then he would put the original edition back immediately. But who would have thought that the Bible was stolen by Kris before he even had a look at it!

If he could not take the Bible back, he would definitely be killed after the hierarch made investigation about the whereabouts of the book.

"Let's go!" Changkong waved his hand and turned away with his subordinates. Before he left, he glanced at Jie with his cold eyes.

Jie laughed at him and said with a scornful smile: "Such a loser. Look at their strange clothes, apparently they are not good people. Now that Kris could get along well with this kind of a loser, they are indeed like-minded."

Changkong, who just got out of the hall, showed his murderous look immediately after he heard such words.

He became very angry and thought: "When The Sun-Moon Holy Cult totally control the power of the underworld in the Westriver City, we will definitely teach you the Chen family a lesson first!"

On the way back, Kris was very upset.

He wanted to go back to the hospital, but his mother would certainly question him since he was so dirty all over his body. Then the scandal that he was driven out of the Chen family would be known.

Kris didn't want his mother to worry too much about him since she was not in good health.

When he was thinking about to change his clothes, his phone vibrated.

Kris picked it up and found out that it was Mary Su who called.

"Kris, where are you right now?"

Mary's delightful voice came from the phone.

Since Mary became the shareholder with the greatest power of the Su family, she completely raised her head in front of her family, so she didn't need to care about their thoughts and do as what they told anymore, even including her grandmother.

Kris checked the clock and said: "I just got off work. What's up?"

"How about...accompanying me to go shopping." Mary said with her trembling voice after she hesitated for a moment.

Kris was stunned for a second, because it was the first time that Mary asked him to accompany her to go shopping on her own initiative after their three-year-marriage.

She even felt quite ashamed to stand with him, not to mention going shopping with him.

"Okay, I will be there soon!" Kris nodded without hesitation.

He casually found a shop on the roadside to buy himself new clothes, then he wore them and went to find Mary delightfully.

Twenty minutes later, Kris saw Mary looking around at the pedestrian street. It was obvious that she was looking for him.

After seeing Kris in the crowd, Mary smiled at once and she waved her hands to Kris, standing on her tiptoe.

The simple floral skirt she wore fully showed her graceful figure, and her rate of getting a second glance was definitely one hundred percent since she also was extremely beautiful.

If one could marry such a beautiful woman, he would probably be so complacent that he might even wake up laughing from his dreams.

Besides, another beauty also stood near Mary.

The beauty was Mina Li, and she wore a pair of hot pants to expose her slender and white legs, which were so tempting that make people continue to swallow saliva.

Seeing Kris, Mina became nervous at once and she couldn't help hugging Mary tightly.

"Darling, I'm coming!"

Kris walked out of the crowd and shouted happily.

If Kris had dared to call her that several months earlier, Mary would definitely have been angry. But after hearing Kris call her darling this time, she neither refuted him nor was angry now, but smiled sweetly and handed him her bag: "Today your job is carrying my bag!"

"Yes, my love!" Then, Kris turned to Mina and said: "Let me carry your bag as well."

Mina trembled a little, and she could not help thinking of the past time, when she often asked Kris to do things for her, now she dared not to do the same even if she was extremely bold.

She thought for a while and walked carefully to Kris, then handed her bag to him. As she handed her bag to him, she said in a very thin voice: "Thank...Thank you, dad!"

Kris smiled without saying anything.

Then, the three people walked together while chatting, and Mary suddenly stopped in front of a clothing store.

She looked at the long dress worn by the model in the store, then Kris took a look at its price, which was less than 30 thousand dollars.

"Do you like it? If you like it, just try it on!" Kris said with a smile.

"Will you buy it for me if I like it?" Mary laughed and quipped him: "Do you have enough money?"

After Mina, who stood beside them, heard what Mary said, she almost fell down and she was wondering that how could Mary still not know her husband's real identity after all this time?

Your husband wouldn't hesitate for a second to buy the whole store, not to mention just buying a dress for you.

Of course, she dared not to say such words.

"Come on, let's go into the store and have a look."

Kris went into the clothing store and said to the clerk: "Miss, please take this skirt and give it to my wife to try it on!"

The clerk, a woman in her thirties, came across the counter and looked Kris up and down. After she noticed the cheap clothes that Kris wore, she became very disappointed: "Sorry Sir, you can try on the clothes in our store only after you buy them."

As she spoke, she looked at Mary and she immediately understood that this man was definitely pretending to be rich to show off before his

goddess. Even if his goddess really liked it, he would give her all sorts of excuses to refuse to buy it for her anyway.

In a word, he just could not afford the dress!

“Can’t try it on without buying it?” After listening to what she said, Kris laughed since it was his first time to hear such funny words. How could the customer buy clothes without trying them on first? Then what if the clothes didn’t fit? Could we return or change them afterwards?

After hearing the words, Mary was also a little embarrassed, she knew that she was looked down upon by the clerk.

Although the dress was beautiful and she indeed wanted to buy it, she really could not afford it since she had just become the shareholder of the Su family. Besides, the funds of the Su family were all invested in some projects.

She did not intend to buy it anyway and she just wanted to have a look at it, now that the clerk didn’t allow her to try it on, then they’d better just do as what she told.

“Kris, let’s go.” Mary leaned over and whispered by his ear.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 86 A bronze dagger**

Kris nodded. “There are plenty of good dresses, and we don’t have to buy this one.” Kris thought.

Just then, a man and a woman came in. Then woman pointed to the dress and said, “Take the skirt off and let me try it on.”

Next to the women with curly hair was a bald-headed man. He wore a gold chain about the size of his thumb around his neck, and the gold rings on his fingers were thick and wide. He is apparently a nouveau riche.

"Yes, madam, I'll take it off right now." The shop assistant nodded her head and said. With a smile on her face, she took the dress off the model.

How capricious the shop assistant was!

However, Kris didn't bother to dispute with the shop assistant. It's the first time that Mary Su invited him to go shopping, so he couldn't ruin Mary's good mood.

"There are so many superior shops in the pedestrian street and shops better than this one can be found everywhere. We can go somewhere else." Kris thought.

"Let's go." Kris said.

After saying that, Kris turned and was about to leave.

No sooner had he stepped out than the clerk's teasing voice came, "Why people now like to pretend they are rich. No wonder so many inexperienced girls are cheated. If you ask me, such people are scumbags. We have to be on our guard."

Though the shop assistant didn't name anyone, she looked at Kris and said that. Her voice was loud enough for customers to turn around and look at Kris with a trace of derision in their eyes.

"Did I mess with you?" Kris said.



Kris couldn't bear it anymore and turned his head to look at the shop assistant coldly. "Does your superiority come from the fact that you are a shop assistant?"

"What did you say?" The shop assistant said.

After hearing what Kris said, the shop assistant could but help but sneer, "What's the matter? Did I name names? Stop doing matching game here. Why don't you piss a puddle to look at your true reflection? All your clothes are cheap booth goods. How dare you buy clothes here? What should I do if the clothes here are dirty? If you can't afford it, don't pretend to be a rich man. It's a waste of our time."

"

"The shop assistant is right. It's not easy for them to be shop assistants. Their wages will be deducted if the clothes are dirty. Don't try it if you can't afford it. There are several non-brand shops ahead. The clothes there would suit you better." The woman with curly hair smiled and said.

"Kris, let's go." Mary said. Mary couldn't bear it anymore and pulled Kris's clothes.

Mary had no intention of buying it. She just wanted to try it on because it looked good.

It's women's nature to love beauty and Mary is no exception.

Kris patted the back of her hand and mentioned for her to be silent. The he turned to the shop assistant and said, "Can't afford it? It's nothing but a dress."

The shop assistant couldn't help laughing and folded her arms. "Keep pretending." The shop assistant said.

Although the woman with curly hair didn't speak, she looked at Kris with contempt.

Kris said with a smile, "Not only will I buy this dress, but all the styles in your store. Wrap up all the clothes that of my wife's size."

Kris threw his bank card over the shop assistant's body while he was talking.

The shop assistant wanted to be angry, but she held the card in her hand on second thought. "That's what you said. We just finished the inventory today. There are 100 styles, one for each style, and together with this dress it's exactly 2 million dollars." The shop assistant said with a smile.

"If there is no so much money in your card, I will definitely call the police to arrest you."

The shop assistant looked at the card in her hand when she was talking. She has never seen a card like that before and she thought it might be a fake one.

The shop assistant sneered up to the counter. "What will you do if there is no so much money in the card?" The shop assistant thought.

The shop assistant was shocked when she heard a "click" of the pos machine and saw a receipt printed.

The payment succeeded.

2 million dollars were paid by the card.

Everyone was dumbfounded at that moment.

After the payment successes of the normal bank cards, the pos machine will automatically print out the receipt. But the Violet Gold Regal Card is different, which will show the balance on the receipt after consuming.

When the receipt came out, several shop assistants at the counter saw it.

One of the shop assistant said in a shaky voice, "The balance is 450 million dollars."

"No, you read it wrong. It's four and a half billion."

The numbers made the shop assistants' knees get weak and squatted down on the floor.

"I'm sorry, Sir. It's my fault that I looked down upon you." The shop assistant said. The shop assistant was so scared that tears came out of her eyes and she repeatedly bowed to Kris to apologize. The store manager came out of the warehouse when she heard the crying.

When the store manager saw the numbers on the receipt, she startled first and then narrowed her eyes with a smile. "He is really a tycoon." The shop manager thought.

"There is no need to apologize. I'm not gonna do anything to you." Kris said with a smile. Then he pointed to a shop assistance next to her and said to the shop manager, "Give all the commission to this little girl. And send all the clothes to Su's manor."

After saying that, Kris hold Mary's hand and strode away.

The woman with curly hair stood there with an embarrassing look on her face. Kris didn't even look at her.

Oh my god, Su family?

No wonder they are rich. They are of Su family.

"Are you crazy? How can I wear so many clothes?"

After getting out of the shop, Mary stopped and looked at Kris to ask.

Kris smiled and said, "This is the first time I buy clothes for you. From now on, I want to see you wear different dresses every day."

"You are so childish." Mary said.

Mary gave Kris a mean look, but she was very happy. "By the way, where did you get all the money? Don't tell me your friend gave it to you again. I don't believe it." Mary said.

Mary didn't believe there was such a friend good enough to lend money to Kris over and over again.

"Oh, no. How could I forget this?" Kris thought.

Kris didn't know how to answer.

At that moment, there was a commotion not far away and many people were around there.

After seeing that, Kris knew what to do. Kris hurriedly steer the discussion away from that subject of money and said, "There seems to be something going on ahead. Let's go and have a look."

After saying that, Kris held Mary's hand and walked there.

"Hey, slow down." Mary said.

Mina Li quickened her pace and followed.

"Aye? Isn't that Miss Xu? Why is she here?" Mary said. Mary saw the pretty and eye-catching figure in the crowd and she's sure that's Xiaorou Xu.

After hearing what Mary said, Kris took a look at the crowd. He saw Xiaorou and wondered why she was here.

Kris squeezed into the crowd with Mary and Mina.

Then they saw a curio peddler with a rusty dagger in his hand. He waved it and said, "Let me tell you, the dagger in my hand is a unique dagger handed down from my ancestors. It's said that it's an antique of the Qin Dynasty. Look at the copper rust on it..."

People around him couldn't help laughing when they heard his words.

"Ha, ha, you are bragging. The dagger of the Qin Dynasty has already oxidized to nothing."

"Yeah, it's a fake."

When the peddler heard that, he couldn't help arguing with them.

"Nonsense. My grandfather said it's a dagger of the Qin Dynasty." The peddler said.

Kris looked around with interest. He found that not only was Xiaorou here, the bosses of several antique stores next to the Treasure Court were also here.

There were still several people stood beside them. They were whispering to each other. They seemed to be antiquarians.

Xiaorou also saw Kris. She nodded to him with a smile.

"What a coincidence! I didn't expect to run into him here. But why Kris is shopping with Mary? Isn't she always disgusted with him?" Xiaorou thought.

Kris also smiled to Xiaorou. Then he looked at the dagger in the peddler's hand.

EEK!

There's something wrong with the dagger.

Kris looked at it carefully and found that there was a faint flash of light in the place where the there was no rust. And the edge seemed to be very sharp.

The dagger is not as simple as it looks.

"Boss, how much is the dagger?" Kris asked after thought for a while.

"A million. No bargain." The peddler said. The peddler held up a finger with a trace of guile in his eyes.

What?

A million for this shabby dagger?

The people around couldn't help but gasp when they heard that. The peddler fleeced too much. One million can buy a two-bedroom apartment in Westriver City.

"One million? Why don't you go to rob the bank?"

"Are you crazy? All the things of you aren't worth ten thousand dollars. Haven't you ever seen money before?"

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 87 A forced transaction**

Xiaorou Xu and the several antique shop owners shook their heads and laughed when they heard the peddler's offer.

Wasn't that an obvious scamming?

They won't be fooled by the peddler.

At that moment, Kris Chen said suddenly, "One million? All right, I'll take the dagger."

Those present were stunned first and then burst into an uproar.

Oh my god, is this guy crazy?

Why he'd like to spend a million to buy a rusty and shabby dagger?

The antique shop owners shook their heads after seeing that.

They have been engaged in the antique trade for decades. The dagger in the peddler's hand has nothing to do with antique. To put it bluntly, it's just a lump of waste copper.

When everyone shook their heads and laughed, Xiaorou nodded thoughtfully.

Mary Su is a complete layman. She was afraid that Kris would be cheated when she saw the reaction of the people around was so big.

But Mary thought it's not good to scold Kris in front of so many people. So Mary couldn't help but being hesitated when she thought of that.

"This man is of true wit and good taste!" the peddler said.

The peddler of the dagger was the most excited one among the crowd.

The dagger was dug out when he was digging the ground. He didn't intend to sell it for much money. He didn't expect that there was a person to buy it when he gave a wild price.

The hands of the peddler were trembled when Kris transferred money to him.

Kris put the dagger away amidst the boos of everyone.

At that moment, Xiaorou stepped forward. She pointed to a cloisonné porcelain bowl in front of the peddler and asked softly, "Boss, how much you charge for this bowl?"

After Xiaorou said that, a few antique shop owners beside her brisked up.



They didn't come here to do some shopping. They heard that a Ming Dynasty porcelain bowl was in a peddler's stall in the pedestrian street, so they came here.

"Wow, this beauty has a good taste. My friend commissioned me to sell this porcelain bowl. He told me a thousand times that it's a good thing. If you like it, you can have it with one hundred and fifty thousand dollars." The peddler said with beaming eyes.

Xiaorou didn't speak. She was in meditation.

At that moment, several antique shop owners beside her started to talk.

"How can you make a wild offer? Although the porcelain bowl is very good, it's not worth this price."

"That's it. Although your copolymer copper enamel bowl is fine and it's exquisitely made, it's only a highly imitated handicraft product without the sign of aging."

"That's right. There are countless such things in Panjiayuan Market in Beijing. You can buy several of them with several thousand dollars. It isn't worth one hundred and fifty thousand dollars."

After hearing what the antique shop owners said, the peddler picked his ears. Then he said indifferently, "This bowl is my friend asked me to sell. No bargain. Take it or not."

When the antique shop owners heard that, they all shook their heads secretly.

After hearing what they said, Xiaorou's desire to buy was not strong. The reason she wanted to buy it was that it's good-looking and she wanted to collect it.

Although this kind of highly imitated handicraft is not worth one hundred and fifty thousand dollars, it's worth several thousand dollars. And as the price of cloisonné goes up, it can be sold for ten thousand to twenty thousand. It's a good bargain. But one hundred and fifty thousand dollars is an exorbitant price.

Xiaorou put down the bowl in his hand and stood up. Then Kris said suddenly, "Boss, show me that bowl."

The peddler has just made a million dollars from Kris and he was grateful to Kris, a big-spending man. He handed the bowl to Kris without thinking.

He decided that if Kris really wanted it, he could charge less. He could sell it to him at the price of one hundred and forty thousand dollars as a discount. Kris took the bowl and looked at it carefully for a moment. Then he flicked it and said slowly, "This is a nice porcelain bowl. One hundred and fifty thousand dollars is well spent."

He handed the cloisonné porcelain bowl in his hand to Xiaorou when he was talking. "In my experience, it's a real cloisonné porcelain bowl. You can buy it." Kris said.

After hearing Kris's words, Mary was a little anxious. She didn't thought much and stepped forward. "Kris, don't be ridiculous. Miss Xu herself is an expert of treasures. Aren't you teaching fish how to swim?" Mary whispered to Kris.

Mary thought Xiaorou would be angry. But what Xiaorou said next shocked Mary.

Xiaorou smiled and said gently, "Don't be nervous. I believe Kris."

What?

Believe Kris?

Kris and Mary have been married for almost three years, but Mary hasn't heard that Kris is good at treasure evaluation.

Isn't Xiaorou from a family of collectors of antiques? How could she listen to a layman?

When Mary was puzzled, Kris said again, "You see, the appearance of the porcelain bowl is glittering and glossy. The glaze color is symmetrical and the decorative patterns are rich. It represents the pinnacle of cloisonné. If my guess is correct, it should be made in the reign of Ming Emperor Xuan De."

"Besides, the cloisonné bowl was made in an unusual workshop. Do you see the bright yellow glaze? It is clearly for the imperial court, so the workshop that made it should be the imperial workshop." Kris said, pointing to the bowl with a smile.

What?

The imperial workshop?

Oh my god, the imperial workshop is better than an official kiln.

After hearing what Kris said, all those present burst into an uproar again.

The several antique shop owners were surprised. If what Kris said is true, then the cloisonné bowl is for the royal court, so it costs much.

At that moment, those owners regretted secretly.

If they had known this, they would not have said that. They were very regretful.

But there is no remedy for regret.

“Boss, I’ll buy it with one hundred and fifty thousand dollars.” Xiaorou said. Then she took out her phone and transferred the money to the peddler.

Ting!

A hundred and fifty thousand dollars was transferred to your account.

Oh my god!

The girl is really rich. She transferred one hundred and fifty thousand dollars without even blinking her eyes.

The peddler was dumbfounded. “Is this really a Ming Dynasty Antique? If what the guy said is right, it’s a great loss to sell it at the price of one hundred and fifty thousand dollars.” The peddler thought in his mind.

Then he kept his countenance and took the bowl back. “You heard me wrong. It’s not one hundred and fifty thousand dollars. How can I sell it for one hundred and fifty thousand dollars?” The peddler said.

Xiaorou changed her countenance and said, "Didn't you say it's one hundred and fifty thousand dollars? I have transferred the money to you."

The peddler smiled and there was a trace of treachery in his eyes. "I'm sorry, beauty. One hundred and fifty thousand dollars is the deposit. My friend told me the price of it is 1.2 million dollars, so you need to pay me another one million and fifty thousand."

What?

Is there any business like this?

Isn't that blackmail?

After hearing what the peddler said, Xiaorou said unpleasantly, "You can't run your business like that."

o

At that moment, the people around couldn't bear it anymore. They heard the peddler said it's one hundred and fifty thousand dollars, but in a twinkling it became 1.2 million dollars. That's a rip-off.

"Aren't you contradicting yourself? No business is run like yours."

"Yes, if you're dishonest, who dares to buy things of you?"

In the face of everyone's criticism, the peddler not only didn't admit his mistake, but also said deservedly, "It's mine. I can sell it as I like. It's 1.2 million dollars. Take it or not."

Xiaorou frowned. In all her time in the antique business, she had never met such a person.

Rules are very important in the antique trade. If you sell a thing at a low price and let other people make huge profits, you can't go back on your words, or you will ruin your reputation. It's such a small circle. If what you did goes around, no one will buy anything from you in the future.

If what Kris said is true, it's not a loss to buy it at the price of 1.2 million dollars. After all, a cloisonné is worth ten boxes of official kiln products.

But Xiaorou hasn't been bullied like since she entered the antique trade, so she would rather not buy it.

"I don't want it. Give my money back." Xiaorou said.

"Yeah, give the money back."

"Give the money back to the girl."

People around shouted.

"Refund? There is no such a good thing. I have a rule, you can buy things with full price or you admit the bad luck. Don't even think about returning the deposit." The peddler said with a sneer.

His words immediately angered everyone.

Fuck, how he dared to make a forced transaction in broad daylight? Did he think the warm-hearted onlookers are easy to be bullied?

Xiaorou was angry and her face turned red. "How can you do that? Give my money back."

Kris's face grew cold. He went to the peddler to seize him by the collar and then he said coldly, "Give the money back to her."

"Fuck, dare you fight with me? Do you believe I'll kill you?" The peddler said with a sneer undauntedly.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 88**

### **Twin Lotus**

Apparently, the vendor had a patron since he dared to be so rampant.

They were just the bystanders and didn't dare to stand out thus making trouble for themselves.

So, at that moment, the people who said to support Xiaorou Xu all kept quiet.

However, though the bystanders were scared, the several owners of the antique stores were not.

"Lad, do you know her? She is just the lady of the Xu Family. You'd better think about the outcome before playing rogue here."

"The Xu Family?" The vendor laughed coldly and said: "So what? Can the Xu Family members buy things without paying?"

"Give me money, or I will kick you." The vendor said again. One of the owners of the antique stores who came along with Xiaorou Xu couldn't stand with the vendor thus gave him a kick.

"Ouch"

Kris Chen released his hold off the vendor's collar, then he took a few steps back and squatted on the ground after being kicked by the owner.

While kneading his painful ass, the vendor said with gritting his teeth: "Do you want to bully me by the numerical advantage? OK, just wait and don't try to escape."

Then, the vendor took out his phone and made a hands-free call.

"Hello, Guobang, it's me." The vendor said on the phone.

At that moment, a sound came from the phone: "What's the matter? Little cousin."

The vendor said in a pretending aggrieved voice: "Guobang, please stand out for me. When I run the market stall, a gang came to bully me. Please come here quickly. They have also hit me."

"What? Who is so madcap daring to bully my cousin?" Guobang Liu roared suddenly after hearing what the vendor had said.

"What?"

"He says his is Guobang Liu?"

People were all stunned after hearing the words from the phone.

"How many people named Guobang Liu in Westriver City?"

"Jesus, is he the Guobang Liu of the Guobang Real Estate Company?"

"He is the big boss, but how could he have such a shortsighted cousin?"



Suddenly, all the people looked him with quite different eyes for fearing his cousin.

The frightened expression appeared on their faces.

Especially the owner of the antique store who kicked the vendor just now walked into the crowd silently lest he attracted people's attention.

Xiaorou Xu thought with sighing in the heart that the one hundred and fifty thousand dollars couldn't be got back.

"President Xu, let's leave here." Mary Su also got heated and walked up to Xiaorou Xu and said to her.

"OK." She said reluctantly since they couldn't wait there for Guobang Liu's arrival.

And they couldn't leave so easily when he arrived.

"Guobang, be quick. The scoundrels want to leave after bullying me." The vendor suddenly shouted.

"What? They want to escape?" Guobang Liu became angry instantly. Though the vendor idled in daily life, he was still his cousin. Guobang Liu thought that who bullied his cousin then tried to leave really looked down on him.

Xiaorou Xu wanted to leave but couldn't because she was hindered by the vendor and enclosed by the bystanders.

"Where are you?" Guobang Liu said furiously.

"Guobang, I am on the pedestrian..." When the vendor was about to say that he was running the stall on the pedestrian street, Kris Chen stretched his hand and grabbed the vendor's cell phone.

"You should dare to grab my cell phone, give it to me." The vendor said then rushed toward Kris.

While Kris dodged and the vendor fanned the air.

Then Kris Chen said coldly on the phone: "Guobang Liu."

"Who are you? Why do you grab my cousin's cell phone? I warn you that just give it back to him quickly."

"Well, Guobang Liu, can't you recognize my voice now?"

"What?"

After taking a deep breath, Guobang Liu stuttered: "Is that you? Mr. Chen?"

"What?"

"Guobang Liu should call him Mr. Chen?"

"My god, is there anything wrong with their ears?"

Mary Su thought and looked at Kris Chen speechlessly.

"Is he still the Kris Chen I am familiar with? How many things of him are there unknown to me..."

Kris Chen snapped: "Guobang Liu, do you think that you are a success now and can look down your nose at everybody? Now you have learned to connive with your relatives to bully people and trade using coercion, you are really something."

Lastly, Kris Chen said in a harsh voice.

At that time, Guobang Liu on the other side almost cried after hearing Kris Chen's words and said: "Mr. Chen, what on earth is going? Why are there too..."

"Ask your cousin."

Kris Chen didn't want to say more and gave the phone to the vendor directly.

The vendor took the phone trembling with fear in his eye when looking at Kris Chen, and said at once: "Guobang..."

"You fool, I am not your cousin. Tell me what the hell have done. Did you swindle and bluff there in the name of me?" Guobang Liu said with fury: "Do you want to die? You really dare to provoke anyone. Do you think you are really something?"

The vendor started feeling scared deep inside as his cousin had been good to him since he was a child and always dealt with the troubles he caused for so many years but never became so angry like that...

He swallowed the saliva and told his cousin what happened with trembling voice.

"Idiot, is that how I have taught you to conduct yourself?" Guobang Liu was extremely angry after hearing how he extorted and said: "You are

such a fool. Do you know that Mr. Chen is my savior and the one I most respect in life? You should offend him. Just apologize to Mr. Chen quickly and give the money back or don't blame me for being not ignorant of brotherhood."

Mary Su felt extremely shocked after hearing that.

The vendor couldn't help trembling after hearing that and didn't even dare to say no.

"Give the phone to Mr. Chen." Guobang Liu ordered.

Kris Chen took over the phone and said: "Is there anything else?"

Guobang Liu swallowed the saliva and said cautiously: "Mr. Chen, it's my fault that I haven't disciplined him well. I will be there right now to apologize to Miss Xu..."

"No...that's OK..."

Xiaorou Xu said feeling extremely flattered. She never expected to let Guobang Liu apologize to her.

"Well, since Miss Xu has said that, you need not to come here. Discipline your followers well. You should feel lucky that it is handled by me, or it won't be so easy for you." Kris said in a relatively better voice.

"Yes, you are right, Mr. Chen, I will strengthen the management on them." Guobang Liu replied hurriedly.

After hanging up, Kris Chen gave the phone to the vendor.

The vendor repeatedly bowed to apologize to Kris Chen after taking over the phone saying: "Sorry, Mr. Chen, I am as blind as a bat and have offended you. I hope that you as a great man can forget me as a base person for my wrongs. Please don't care about that with me and I won't be like that any more."

Then, he handed the china bowl to Xiaorou Xu and said sincerely: "Miss Xu, it's my dishonesty to do that, and this cloisonné bowl is for you as a gift for my apology, please take it."

When speaking, he transferred the five hundred and fifty thousand dollars back to Xiaorou Xu's account.

"Er..."

Seeing that Xiaorou Xu was a little doubtful, Kris Chen said: "Please take it, Miss Xu, you deserve it."

"Right, Miss Xu, take it."

Since they all advised her, Xiaorou Xu didn't refuse any more and took over the china bowl.

The vendor felt relieved finally.

When Kris Chen solved the problems there and was about to leave, he saw that there was a little flower in the corner of the stall.

The flower was special as its petal, stamen and stem grew together.

"Gee, what kind of flower is it?" Kris Chen asked the vendor with pointing the flower curiously.

The vendor took the flower and handed it to Kris Chen and said: "Mr. Chen, I found it by accident on the mountain and took it back for its special shape. Later, I looked up the information specially and found that it was named One-Stalk Twin Lotus."

"One-Stalk Twin Lotus?"

"Er, why does it sound so familiar? I seem to have saw it somewhere."

"Right, it is recorded in Thousand Golden Prescriptions (An ancient medicine book), which is used as the material of many elixir." Kris Chen looked at the flower heatedly after remembering that.

"How much do you want to sell it?" Kris Chen asked.

"Well, you must be joking. It is just a special flower. If you want it, I will give it to you!" The vendor flattered smilingly.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 89**

### **The Yinyang Life-controlling Pill**

Out of the pedestrian street, Mary Su couldn't help looking at Kris Chen, "What is Guobang Liu to you? It seems that he was afraid of you when he talked to you on the phone. Why?"

"How can it be? We are friends." Kris smiled with narcissism, "I'm too handsome to scare anyone. "

"Bah, what a cheeky man."

Mary said with a blush. Seeing Kris turned silent, she didn't ask any more while the expression in her eyes became a little more confused.

She seemed to have never known him since they married three years ago.

Everyone regarded him as a good-for-nothing gigolo, so did her.

These years Kris went to the market for groceries alone everyday in time in all weathers. She had never heard that he had a friend.

But recently, his friends suddenly appeared one after another, almost each of them was in high status. Why did he hide his identity?

Xiaorou Xu looked at the time and said, "It's time for dinner. Would you do me the honor of dining in my house?"

She looked at Kris, "You have helped me a lot recently. I guess you won't refuse my thankful invitation, right?"

Kris smiled and looked at Mary, not speaking.

Startled, Mary eventually said with a smile, "Okay, let's go."

It's said that Kris and Mary didn't get along well. But now, their holding hands intimately told that they were in harmonious conjugal relationship. What's more, Kris even asked for Mary's permission to accept her invitation, completely refuting the rumor.

To Mary, she was very satisfied with his reaction just now since she herself had long wanted to make the acquaintance of Xiaorou. At that time, she was not qualified to approach Xiaorou when the old lady headed the Su family. Now it was a good chance to make friends with her.

Three beauties got into his car, exuding a nice aura in the small space. Especially they are beautiful ladies that were so charming.

Soon, the car stopped outside an elegant villa in the east areas of Westriver City.

At the end of the alameda, there was an elegant mansion in front of them, every beam and tile of which had the quaint charm.

As soon as they entered the mansion, Kris was fascinated by its Feng Shui.

The mansion had a layout in shape of 回. From the quadrangle in the center that was open to the sky, one could see the sky when looking up.

On rainy days, the rainwater fell down from the iron chain to the 回 shaped gutter, in which grew the white lotus.

It was August, when the lotus is in full bloom, exuding a delicate fragrance. Under the lotus leaves, there was a group of ornamental fish.

The Feng Shui was so perfect to gather money and energy that one would be long-lived here.

No wonder it's well known that the Xu family was an antique family. The mansion was obviously handed down from the ancestors who must be influential officials.

"Please sit down for some tea. I'll cook for you." As the host, Xiaorou had to cook it herself.

Mary and Mina Li also followed her to give a hand. Then Kris was left alone sitting while drinking tea lazily.



Hearing the three women in the kitchen chatting and laughing, Kris couldn't help smiling to enjoy such a visual feast.

Thinking of it, he suddenly felt urgency and went to the bathroom.

At this time, there was a sharp knock on the door. Xiaorou said softly to the living room, "Kris, please open the door."

No one responded. Xiaorou poked her head out of the kitchen to find that Kris was not in the living room.

"Where did he go?" Xiaorou murmured, going to open the door.

She thought it was her family back home. However, it turned out to be a group of strong men in black who rushed in irritably.

It was Changkong Yin heading.

"Here, tie her up!" Changkong said angrily.

"What do you want?"

Xiaorou exclaimed when she was bound by them with rope.

Her voice attracted the attention of Mary and Mina. Before they rushed out of the kitchen, they were both caught by these man.

"Kris, where are you? Get out!" Changkong roared in the hall.

Following the sound of a toilet flushing, the door of bathroom suddenly opened with a loud bang.

"Changkong, how dare you!"

Kris pulled his waist belt, pretending to be the East Sword King.

Seeing him feigning confusion, Changkong burst into laughter, "East Sword King? Well, I'll tear your mask now."

As he clapped his hands, a dozen followers of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult pushed the women out and surrounded them.

Kris took a deep breath, trying to take fast reaction though he was very anxious to see the three women being caught. He knew clearly that only when he kept calm did they have a chance of surviving.

With the cold light shining in Changkong's piercing eyes, he showed a cruel smile, "Follow me in."

After glancing at them, Kris had no choice but to follow Changkong into a bedroom.

The reason why Changkong asked Kris alone with him was that Kris had stolen the hierarch's Sun-Moon Holy Code. No one knew this secret. If he interrogated Kris in public, others would know it, which was punishable by death.

Changkong said to him, "Close the door."

Kris did so though he didn't understand what Changkong wanted to do on earth.

"Hand over the scroll."

"Scroll?" Kris finally reacted that Changkong met him alone because he didn't want to let them know the Sun-Moon Holy Code.

"What scroll?" Kris pretended to be innocent.

Changkong took a deep breath and said seriously, "Kris, don't try my patience."

Kris still said innocently, "Anyway, I really don't know what it is."

After staring at him for a while, Changkong said, "If you hand over the Sun-Moon Holy Code, I will forget the incident that you pretend to be the East Sword King before. Otherwise I don't mind killing those beauties outside. "

"You must have deep relationships with those women. If you don't hand over it, the beauties will be my buddies' prey. They haven't touched a woman for a long time."

What the fuck!

Kris cursed in his heart. The Sun-Moon Holy Cult was a heresy that did whatever he could to achieve their goals.

However, since Changkong wanted the book so urgently, perhaps he could take advantage of it.

"Well, I admit, I do have the book. But..."

"But what?" Changkong grabbed his collar and said.

"Now I don't take it with me but put in another place."

"Are you kidding me?" Changkong's hand grabbed the collar more energetically, making Kris breathe more quickly.

"It's true. You can frisk me. No one would carry it with him all the time." Kris said helplessly.

Changkong snorted and let it go, saying coldly, "Now you have half an hour to bring the book. Otherwise, you will witness my buddies' live broadcasts with these women."

"Now I had no choice but to give him the book." Kris thought. Fortunately, he had already mastered all the skills in the Sun-Moon Holy Code.

Before he turned around to leave, he heard a thud from behind.

It turned out to be Changkong falling to the ground somehow, who went into convulsions. His face contorted in pain, foaming at the mouth.

What the hell? Did he have epilepsy?

Kris was startled by him.

Changkong was in terrible pain at this time. He had never expected the Yinyang Life-controlling Sign would take effect now.

Each follower of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult should take Yinyang Life-controlling Pill.

The pill was a poison refined by the hierarchy of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult.

Once taking the highly toxic pill, one must take the antidote on time every year. Otherwise, the blood in veins would flow backwards or eventually broke, causing a tragic death.

And there was only one person who had the antidote. It's hierarch.

This was the means for the hierarch to control the cult so that no one in the Sun-Moon Holy Cult dare rebel against him.

If one was careless to rile him, he would not provide the antidote, letting him or her die.

While today was time for Changkong to take the antidote!

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 90**

### **Pay a formal visit to the Branch Leader**

"Shit!" Changkong Yin roared in his heart. It's all because of this damn Kris Chen! If he hadn't stolen the secret book, he would have put it back in the General Temple's forbidden area by now.

At that time, without anyone knowing, the Bishop of the holy cult will also grant the antidote, which is simply seamless.

But he didn't have the antidote now, so what awaited him would only be death.

Changkong's hatred for Kris could not be quenched by tossing all the water of the lakes and seas.

It was at this moment that Kris smiled and spoke, "Branch Leader, you should be suffering from the toxicity of the Yin Yang Life and Death Pill, right?"

What?

How did he know about the Yin Yang Life and Death Pill?

Changkong's eyes were filled with shock and, moreover, he was able to see it at a glance.

With his heart lost, he subconsciously nodded his head.

What was recorded in the medicine book was indeed correct, and he had also seen the same signs when Changkong had a toxic attack as when he had taken the pill, which was why he had asked more questions.

He recalled the records about the pill in the medicine book Thousand, and found that the antidote to this pill wasn't too difficult to make, and the twin lotus flower that he had obtained from the peddler today was the main medicine used to make the antidote.

Kris's thoughts spun rapidly and smiled, "How about this, I'll make a deal with you, you release the three women outside and I'll give you the How about an antidote to the pill?"

What?

This fellow said he had the antidote to the Yin Yang Life and Death Pill?

How is this... How is this possible?

This Yin Yang Life and Death Pill was the Patriarch's unique poison, and even the Patriarch's wife didn't know how to make it.

Where did he, a mere door-to-door son-in-law, get the antidote?

However, the longer he had a toxic attack now, the stronger the medicine would be, and the toxicity would flow down his limbs and

eventually into his strange meridians! In the middle of the day, it was impossible not to promise, he endured the pain and his voice trembled as he said, "Okay... I, I promise you, if only you, if only you can save me!"

He didn't want anything else now, women were great, but you had to have a life to enjoy. If you lose your life, you lose anything!

However, Kris was still a little unsure about Changkong, he asked once again, "I'll ask you again, if I give you the antidote, will you release the the three of them?"

"I will...will...please...save me..." Changkong began to spasm all over his body, the toxicity had begun to spread to his limbs.

"Fine, then I'll trust you once, remember, I can give you the antidote or the poison."

Kris was a little unsure, so he added a sentence afterwards.

"Got...got it..."

Kris nodded, "It means your fate as untimely; I happen to have the main medicine for this antidote of Yin Yang Life and Death Pill, otherwise you'll just wait for death."

Saying that Kris pushed open the door and walked towards the kitchen.

This antidote requires the use of twin lotus flowers in addition to the lotus flowers, lotus leaves and lotus hearts, and it just so happens that all three of these things are found in the Xu family's gutters.

Amidst their dumbfounded gazes, Kris quickly ran over to pinch a lotus leaf as well as a lotus heart, then quickly returned to the kitchen and began to refine the Pill.

As Changkong lay in his bedroom living and dying, he gradually felt his hands and feet begin to grow cold and his consciousness grow fuzzy, and he knew that it was the result of the toxicity penetrating the veins and meridians.

At this moment, the bedroom door was pushed open and Kris took a pill and stuffed it into Changkong's mouth.

Kris wiped the beads of sweat from his forehead and sat on the side, waiting for Changkong to recover.

At this time, Yin Changkong's consciousness was blurred, followed by a coolness that began to spread from the small abdomen to the limbs, and Changkong couldn't help but moan comfortably in confusion.

But in ten minutes, Changkong's trembling body stopped, and a trace of blood returned to his pale face.

It seemed that the antidote had worked.

Kris's heart that had been hanging in the air was also relieved, the pills recorded on the medicine book Thousand were truly miraculous, and now he had managed to refine all but two kinds of pills now.

One was the Barrier Breaker Pill that could help cultivators break through their bottlenecks, and the other was the antidote to the Yin Yang Life and Death Pill that Changkong had just taken.



As Changkong leisurely woke up, he sat up from the ground, spinning his legs and kneeling straight down towards Kris.

"Thank you, thank you for saving me!" Changkong rattled and kowtowed three times to Kris, begging, "Please, Kris, please save my brothers, they also took the pill, and they took it only a day later than me, if there's no antidote, they'll all die... Please, I'm begging you to save them!"

Kris sat on the edge of the bed, looking at Changkong who couldn't stop kowtowing, his heart was filled with emotion.

Life is full of ups and downs, just now the two of them were fighting, and now the other party is kneeling on the ground kowtowing and begging for help, fate is really unpredictable.

Speaking from the heart, the Sun-Moon Holy Cult was an evil cult, everyone shouted at it, and it could be said that Kris's impression of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult was poor to the extreme!

Not to mention whether the Sun-Moon Holy Cult is good or bad, but the fact that this Changkong is willing to kneel and kowtow for his brothers can show that this person is right about the brothers were definitely compassionate.

Every time Changkong kowtowed, it was very hard, and soon, the floor was stained with rainwater blood.

"Alright, don't kowtow." Kris stopped him from this self-inflicted act and said with some difficulty, "Branch Leader, I can promise you to save these brothers of yours, but just now The most important main medicine has already been used by me when I was refining the antidote."

Hearing Kris's words, Changkong's face was pleased, "you tell me what the main medicine is, I will definitely help you find it."

Kris wasn't worried about revealing the recipe, after all, there were some other ingredients besides this main medicine.

"I don't know if you know about the twin lotus flower." Kris said, "Double petals, double stamens, double paths."

Hearing Kris's description, Changkong pondered for a moment and frowned, "This concurrent flower is rare, but I know of a place. That's where a lot of twin lotus flowers grow. But it's a dangerous environment there, and it's often infested with fierce beasts."

"However, I can have my brothers go and pick them up, or I can just bring you over there."

Kris was delighted after hearing this.

This twin lotus flower was an essential ingredient for many pills, if he could obtain a large amount of it, then he would be able to refine other pills.

This had great appeal to Kris.

However, although Kris was delighted in his heart, there was no trace of joy on his face and instead, he frowned.

When Changkong saw Kris frowning, he even said, "Don't worry, Kris, I'll call my brothers and go pick the twin lotus flower."

He cursed himself for being a fool, how could he let Kris wade through such a dangerous thing, if Kris was injured, how would he still be able to give them the refining the antidote?

Changkong said with a respectful bow towards Kris: "Kris, I have troubled you many times and you not only don't hold a grudge, but also to repay my grievances with virtue and save my life, I admire that."

Saying that his face became serious, he said, "I've decided, from today onward, you're your lackeys, what you want me to do, I'll just do it!"

What?

How could he surrender to me?

Kris was a bit confused, however the words that made him even more confused were still behind him.

"Kris, why don't you come and be the head of our branch, I'll assist you and I'll definitely be able to control the underground power of the entire Westriver City."

What the hell?

Is this to make him join the Sun-Moon Holy Cult?

This can't be, this Sun-Moon Holy Cult is an evil cult that everyone cries out for, if he joined, Lan Yu would be the first one to let him go.

Thinking about it, Kris said with a bitter smile, "You are joking, how can I go to be this branch leader, besides, with this identity of yours. Wasn't it appointed by your Patriarch?"

"So that's what young Chen is worried about." Changkong smiled and said, "you're unaware of this, our Sun-Moon Holy Cult, apart from the Sun and Moon Two Ambassadors, the Four Great Star Lords are personally appointed by the Patriarch! The rest are competed for by the disciples of the church themselves, and if a disciple wishes to become a branch leader, he can do so as long as he has the approval of the brothers in the hall, and then the Just report to the Lord above."

Saying that he paused and continued, "Our branch in Westriver City is under the jurisdiction of the White Tiger Star Lord, as long as you agree, wait until brother Once our poison is removed, I'll immediately report to the Star Lord, what do you think?"

"Well..."

Kris laughed bitterly in his heart, why did he have to be the branch leader after all this beating around the bush?

Changkong's face flashed with a hint of loneliness: "It seems that Kris thinks that we are a bunch of evil devils, so it's normal that you don't want to be with us! "

"Just know it, why do you have to say it?" Kris has a feeling of riding a tiger, but through these two kidnappings, Kris also understood the truth that how can there be a thousand days of defense against a thief.

He thought about it, gritted his teeth and said, "Okay, I promise you!"

"That's great!"

Changkong was delighted and gritted his teeth, "Your subordinate Changkong Yin, pay my respects to the Branch Leader!"

# Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 91 A big misunderstanding

"Please get up."

Kris Chen hurriedly helped Changkong Yin stand up.

"Then, Master Kris, I am going to pick the one-stalk twin lotus with the brothers."

Then he left the Xu Family with his men excitedly, without waiting for Kris to say anything.

In the living room, on seeing them leave, three ladies with their hands and legs tied sighed in relief.

They had no idea what had happened, but they were pretty sure that it must have something to do with Kris.

Kris walked out of the bedroom and came to the living room, and hurriedly went to untie the three ladies.

Of course he untied his wife first.

After Mary got loosened, she rubbed her painful wrist and couldn't help asking, "Kris, who are those guys? Why did they tie us up? Did you mess with them?"

She asked three questions in a row and it nearly drove Kris nuts. He thought for a while and replied, "I've only seen them once and we are nothing but acquaintances; as for why they tied you up, it's a total

misunderstanding; you see, they left immediately after the misunderstanding was cleared, didn't they?"

Kris was telling the truth; they indeed had met only twice, including this time, and they were just acquaintances; but of course, after what happened just now, they would start to have a rather deep bond with each other.

And of course, he would never tell the truth of him being the Master of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult.

After finishing the words, Kris went to untie Xiaorou Xu.

Right at that moment, the gate of the Xu's house was opened from the outside, followed by a shout in anger.

"Stop what you are doing!"

Kris and the three ladies looked over to the gate and saw a middle-aged man standing by the gate, wearing suit and tie, and a pair of gold-rimmed glasses. He looked so furious with a sullen face.

"Dad!"

It was no one else; it was Xiaorou's father, Jianguo Xu.

"Don't call me your dad; I don't have a daughter like you!" Jianguo strode over with his brief case, looked at the four people and said in sadness, "What a shame! What you did has just corrupted your family name! How could you do it in the living room like this; don't you feel ashamed?"

Jianguo was breathing hard like an old bull, with his one hand covering his chest; clearly he was so angry.

He had never expected his beloved daughter was among them; how could he accept it?

Though the Xu Family was not one of the noble families, it was a family of scholars which valued family moral most; the scene in front of him was way too much beyond his tolerance.

He rolled his eyes and suddenly felt the world was spinning, then he fell backwards.

"No!" Kris rushed up and held Jianguo, having no extra attention to untie the ladies.

He was so speechless, not knowing whether to laugh or cry.

This Master of the Xu Family, what was he thinking? How come he had such a filthy thought?

And he almost got himself beaten down by this thought.

After hearing Jianguo's words, the three ladies, Xiaorou, Mary and Mina Li all blushed, with redness on the necks and shyness in the hearts.

Jianguo recovered himself a little and took a breath; then he glanced at the table; what he saw nearly got his eyes popped out.

Tissue!

More than one piece of tissue!

"You...You..." Jianguo pointed at Kris and his face turned pale immediately.

His beloved daughter got insulted by this guy! Jianguo couldn't believe it.

How could his pearl, his little princess got bullied by this guy? If he saw it right, this guy was the adopted son-in-law of the Su Family!

Kris looked to the same direction as Jianguo and saw what he saw, and he immediately began to sweat.

What the hell! Who blew the nose with the tissue and didn't throw it into the trash can?

He showed a bitter smile and knew he was misunderstood; and the tissue was likely to have been left by the disciples of the Sun-Moon Holy Cult.

"Eh, Uncle Xu, calm down; it's not what you think." Said Kris and hinted Xiaorou. Xiaorou went over to hold Jianguo's arm and Kris got himself free and said, "Excuse me, I've got other business to attend."

He untied Mina and fled from the Su Family with Mary and Mina. What an imagination Mr. Xu had! Things would get more troublesome if they had stayed there for one more minute.

As soon as Kris left, Jianguo covered his chest with one hand and fell into the couch, feeling like his soul had been extracted away.

"Dad, please don't get mad; it's not what you think." Xiaorou blushed and continued, "You misunderstood Kris on this matter."



"I misunderstood him? How? Tell me!"

"Dad, thing went like this..." Xiaorou told him what had happened earlier.

Of course, she skipped the part that Kris and Changkong Yin had a conversation, because she didn't know what they talked about.

"What? A group of people broke into our house and kidnapped you three ladies?" Jianguo's expression showed he wasn't relieved at all, instead, he said with a sullen face, "My dear daughter, why do you have to give me such a ridiculous reason? Do you think I am old and foolish?"

"Oh dad!" Seeing her dad not believing her, Xiaorou stamped her feet anxiously.

"Xiaorou, I know you young people are open-minded and sometimes love to play rough, but you have to remember who you are; you are the daughter of the Xu Family, besides, that Kris has a wife."

Jianguo continued sadly, "How could you? And that Mary, how could she allow her husband to mess with other women?"

On hearing her father's words, Xiaorou nearly fainted.

She had a feeling that she couldn't make herself understood today.

The more she explained, the angrier Jianguo got. He said, "My old man told me the other day, that you hired Kris with rather good conditions, which made me suspect that there was something strange going on; but I didn't expect there indeed was something wrong; all he could do is appraising the treasure, right? Is there anything else about him that attracts you?"

Xiaorou was so tired of explaining and she just listened calmly.

Jianguo sighed and said, "Xiaorou, if you really like that guy, as your father, I shall respect your choice."

Then he changed his tune, "But, there's a condition if you want to be with him; he must divorce with Mary and stop seeing the woman beside Mary."

What's this all about? Xiaorou felt like her face was burning, "Dad, what are you talking about? I didn't..."

She was too shy to say the rest of the words, as she's such a fair lady.

However, Kris's figure became clearer and clearer in her mind; the things they went through together were like old silent films played in her brain again and again.

Thus she suddenly came up with a ridiculous idea, that it seemed to be quite nice if she could really be with him...

The moment the idea popped in her mind, Pandora's box in her heart was thus opened immediately.

After fleeing the Su Family, Mary asked Kris to take her to the supermarket.

After getting out of the car, Mary said, "Kris, you send Mina home first; I'll go buy some vegetables and I will cook for you tonight."

What?

"Cook for me?"

Kris was dumbfounded. Two years since they got married, he had been the one to cook; when did he expect Mary would cook for him one day?

He thought he heard it wrong, but soon he pulled himself back and said in great delight, "Sure, sure!"

Watching Mary walking into the supermarket, Kris started to drive Mina back to her home.

After Mary left, Mina became very uneasy, cuddled herself and dared not move.

Seeing her like this, Kris couldn't help laughing, "Why are you so nervous? I won't bite!"

"No, I am not nervous at all." Mina said with a trembling voice.

She was actually scared to death, though. She had seen Kris's unknown side in the Muse Bar last time.

But today, Kris scolded Guobang Liu in front of so many people!

The fear in her heart had reached a higher level.

If she had known earlier, she wouldn't have asked Kris to wash the clothes, what's worse, she even said something to insult him; she was so regretful!

But the good thing was, Kris seemed to be nice to her since that day.

"Come on, you are the best friend of Mary; Mary and I have been married for so long and I know you are her true friend and would help

her with anything." He added, "I've got a good job for you to do; you should be the suitable person."

Kris glanced at her and said, "You were once in the interior designed industry and I happen to own a real estate company; and there happens to be a vacancy for General Manager, which I think you are capable of."

"What? Are you serious?" Mina looked at Kris in disbelief.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 92**

### **Hello, light**

"Yes." Kris Chen nodded with a smile.

What was the most profitable industry in China now?

First, the entertainment industry.

Second, naturally, the real estate.

According to Kris's speculation, the two industries, in the next ten years, would have explosive development.

Just like film industry. Ten years ago, the top box office could only be one or two hundred million. But ten years later, the box office was surging, over six billion.

That was why he was willing to take action when Tianzong Chen came to him. Although Huanyu Group wasn't worth five billion now, he believed that it wouldn't be long before its valuation surged.

As for real estate, he still had some spare money and he wouldn't lose anything if he invested something.

There are a few pieces of land around Westriver City, the location of which were good. He heard that there was going to be a subway in the next two years. As long as he could get the land, he would make a profit.

He had also been thinking about this for a long time, but unfortunately there was no one reliable. He even wanted Guobang Liu to introduce someone to him.

Although there was some misunderstanding between Mina Li and him, now they had made it clear. Mina was really kind to Mary and she had been busy with the work about real estate, so it wouldn't be a problem for her to be the general manager.

"If you do, triple salary."

"Yes, sure." Mina nodded repeatedly. Triple salary! "Thank you, thank you so much..."

She suddenly had a feeling of joy. It seemed that Kris forgave her, otherwise he wouldn't have her be the general manager. She then relieved.

"Alright." Kris waved his hand, "However, you have to be clear, the reason why I offer you such a high salary is because of Mary. Since you often spend a lot of time with Mary, if she has any trouble, remember to tell me first."

"Yes! I will."

...

Chen's manor

The living room was filled with people. Chen family was in a terrible mood, making the atmosphere in the hall quite depressing.

The patriarch, Tianzong Chen, was gloomy.

Everyone's eyes were on Lei Chen and Sisi Mu.

"Lei, what's wrong with you?" Tianzong said in a heartbreaking voice.

"Dad, I've thought about it and I want this child." As he said this, he looked at Sisi's belly.

Sisi got pregnant because of that raping.

This was a great shame for a man. Most importantly, this child wasn't his and he hadn't even had sex with Sisi.

Jie Liang stared at Quan Chen, with great anger.

This son of a bitch lied to her! He told her that he didn't put his penis inside, but Sisi got pregnant.

Jie knew everything. after Sisi knew she was raped on the night of the big wedding, she was in a state of fear. She hadn't slept with Lei, so the child could be his.

She gnashed her teeth. She nipped Quan with all her strength to let her anger out.

Quan hurt, with a weird expression. However, everyone's attention was now on Lei and Sisi, so they didn't notice anything unusual about him.

And right now, Quan didn't dare to speak at all, because he was already scared to death.

He thought that he could fool Jie, but how the fuck did he know that he made Sisi pregnant for just once sex?

Hearing Lei's words, Chen family was in great shock.

"Lei, are you insane?"

"The baby isn't even yours, so why do you want to have it?"

"It's a shame. Why?"

"Kris raped your wife and you're still going to help him raise his child? What's wrong with you?"

Hearing such discussion, Lei kept silence. So did Sisi.

At this time, Jie heavily slapped the table and stood up, saying sternly, "Lei, you must be crazy. What Kris has done disgraced the family, but you still want this unworthy son. Are you going to ruin the whole family and make us live in shame for the rest of life?"

"She's right. Lei, you have to think about it carefully." Quan, who was there, also added, "You can't have this baby."

Quan was in a panic at this point. If this child was born, wouldn't everyone know he was the father when the baby looked like him?

Therefore, the baby could never be born.

Jie and Quan thought the same. If everyone knew the truth, Quan would be over, for the power of the family would no longer have anything to do with him. Also, her good days would come to an end.

"Second brother and Second Sister-in-law, don't be." Lei took a deep breath and said, "I've already made up my mind and this child must be born."

Everyone was shocked and disappointed, not expecting Lei was so stubborn. No one could help.

So, Jie tried to persuade Sisi, "Sisi, Lei has gone crazy, but you won't, right? The baby belongs to Kris and you can still have the one belongs to you and Lei. If it's born, then you two won't be happy in your marriage."

Sisi knew everything, but she smiled wryly, "Sister-in-law, leave this matter alone. I've already discussed it with Lei. In any case, the child is innocent..."

What?

Even Sisi had decided so?

At this moment, everyone in Chen family was stunned, with complicated expression.

"What a misfortune for the family."

"How could my Chen family have a bastard like Kris!"

"He's the one to blame. He let Lei take the sin he caused. How can he..."

"The three members of his family are bastards..."



...

After sending Mina home, Kris returned home at a speed of 100 miles.

At this time, several dishes had been placed on the table.

Wearing an apron, Mary was cooking in the kitchen.

Seeing this, Kris felt warm and he couldn't help but walk over to embrace her from behind.

"Ouch!"

Mary was shocked, turning her head only to find that it was Kris.

"Why walking without any sound?" Mary said, flushing.

"Oh, my pretty wife." Kris couldn't help but say so.

"Bah, let go of me. Go wash your hands, dinner is almost ready."

Kris lovingly withdrew the hand that was holding Mary's slender waist.

Seeing Kris let go of himself, Mary was shy. Why...why he did this?  
Wasn't this too fast?

...

The next day, Huanyu Group, president's office

Just now, Kris told Xue Mi to register the real estate company. The name was very simple, called Dashun Real Estate. Although the name was normal, it's catchy and easy to remember.

After she left, Kris took out the small bronze sword that was found in the street stall yesterday.

There was too much patina, covering its original appearance. Thinking for a while, he called for someone to get some abrasive paper. Then he began to polish it.

However, the patina was too thick and he couldn't polish it off. It seemed the sword was useless, for he was unable to make it show its original appearance.

Kris sighed. He misjudged. This small bronze sword was a useless sword and the one million dollars he spent on it was gone.

Just at this time, the blade touched his finger accidentally, easily cutting it.

Damn it. The sword had been buried for so many years and it was still sharp.

The cut was not small and drops of blood emerged from the finger, falling on the sword.

Kris was just about to put down the sword to get the medical kit when a magical thing happened.

Only to see that the blood falling on the blade instantly disappeared into the sword. The sword, where was not rusted, giving out some red light.

Then the sword trembled lightly.

Ka, Ka.

The patina began to crack, like broken eggshells, and fall from the sword.

When it was completely disappeared, the sword glittered with a shining red light, making the entire office red.

When the red light disappeared, Kris finally saw the true appearance of the sword.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 93**

### **Withdraw money**

Holy shit. This sword was definitely a treasure!

Kris was in extreme excitement for this treasure.

It seemed that he recently had a fate with swords. First, he met the East Sword King's soft sword, and then this small bronze sword.

The small bronze sword was about a foot and three inches long, with very sharp blades on both sides and ancient patterns on it, which looked very exquisite.

On the handle of the sword was engraved with three large characters in Xiaozhuan (a kind of calligraphy)—Xu Furen, the meaning of which was Lady Xu.

What?

Lady Xu?

This sword was for a woman?

Kris was stunned. Before he could figure out more, he had more mysterious information in his mind—Lady Xu's dagger, inferior treasure...

Damn it. It's not a sword, but a dagger. No wonder it's so short.

Kris realized that weapons had their own ranks. 'Inferior', well, sounded like a unmatured monk. This definitely was not a treasure.

However, he thought about it and took out his phone to call Lan Yu.

Lan, as a Big Sister of Emei Mountain must know more than him, so as soon as the phone was connected, he asked urgently, "Madam Yu, may I ask you something? Are weapons graded?"

Lan was stunned. She didn't expect him to ask this for having no contact for so many days. She couldn't help but ask, "Did you get a good weapon?"

Kris laughed and said, "I just got a sword, but I don't know what grade it is, so I want you to teach me the classification of weapons."

Lan laughed, "Why should I tell you?"

Well...

Lan said, "Do you think you have any sincerity?"

Damn it. This woman held a grudge.

Last time, at The Sun-Moon Holy Cult, Kris let her kiss him and she remembered it.

Kris helplessly said, "How about treat you a dinner?"

"No, there's no sincerity." Lan deliberately said, "If you keep being so insincere, I'll hang up..."

What a mean woman.

Kris stroked his chin and smiled wickedly, "How about letting me kiss you?"

"Yuck, asshole. Who wants your kiss?" Lan flushed and she couldn't help but recall the kiss at The Sun-Moon Holy Cult. That was the first time she had ever kissed a man.

"What? One kiss isn't enough and you want one more?"

"Fuck you. What's wrong with you?" She touched her cheeks, thinking why her heart was beating so fast.

She bit her lip and said, "Okay, stop it. Let me tell you the classification."

Seeing Lan stopped joking, Kris also stopped and quietly waited for her to speak.

"A monk's weapons are divided into five grades—Powerful weapon, Smart weapon, Genuine weapon, Dao weapon and Holy weapon. Each grade is further divided into four minor grades—upper, middle, lower, and best."

As expected, this Dagger was really the lowest-grade weapon.

"However, even if it is, it is quite a bit stronger than an ordinary weapon." Lan paused and said, "Moreover, some weapons have some special effects. Why don't you bring the weapon over and I'll help you identify it?"

"Fine." Kris nodded, "Where are you?"

"I was at the bank. Why don't you just come over?" She said and shared the location to Kris.

After knowing the location, Kris took his weapons and drove straight over.

In a short while, he arrived at the entrance of the bank.

But bringing controlled knives the bank was not allowed and the security guard at the entrance would definitely not let him in, so he left it in the car.

It was now the busiest time and the bank was full of people queuing.

Just now, Lan said that she was doing some special business, so Kris didn't go to the public area and go straight to the VIP service area.

As a result, as soon as he reached the entrance of the VIP service area, he was stopped by a bank lobby manager.

"Sir, what can I do for you?" After stopping Kris, the lobby manager smiled and asked.

This lobby manager was nice looking, a professional outfit with a little makeup on. She looked pretty.

"A friend of mine is doing business inside and I'm looking for her." Kris said with a smile.

Looking for someone?

How was this possible?

Although this man was quite handsome, his clothes were not upscale, seeming like an ordinary office worker. VIP service area was not for such people.

"Sorry, sir. VIP service area is not allowed to enter. If you are looking for someone, please just wait in the lobby." The woman was smiling, but it was obvious that she was losing her initial hospitality.

"Well." Kris touched his nose, "Then... Then I need service."

"For ordinary business, the outside counter is fine. There is also an ATM on your right side. The VIP area is not for ordinary customers."

One must know that those who could enter the VIP area were star customers of the bank, with bank deposits of at least a million.

It's hard enough for this man in front of her to have 100,000.

"How about depositing?"

Kris frowned, holding back his displeasure and said.

"Sir, I have just made it clear. There is an ATM on your right side, which can meet your demand, no matter deposit or withdraw."

The smile on the woman's face also disappeared. If it wasn't for the bank's rules, she would have left long ago.

Didn't he know this VIP service area wasn't for him to enter?

Jingjing Lu was already impatient. Why there were so many such people coming over. What a waste of time.

Kris was also speechless. Why do people always judge others by the appearance?

What's wrong with his cheap clothes?

Wasn't it clean? Or it made her look down on him?

But Kris didn't want to waste his time arguing with her, so he directly took out his phone, wanting to call Lan and tell her that he was waiting for her at the entrance.

However, before the phone was connected, Jingjing once again spoke, "What's wrong with you? This is a VIP area and you should go out to make the call, otherwise you'll disturb the VIPs inside?"

"Can't I even make a phone call?" Kris was speechless.

"No. If you want to call, go out. No one cares how loud you are." Jingjing said as she pointed outside.

At this time, the bank's security guard noticed the noise and came over and said to Kris, "This is the VIP area and don't make a call here. Don't disturb the VIPs inside."

The security guard spoke so loudly that the people around him could hear it and they all looked at Kris.

"Why don't young people behave themselves nowadays? Don't they know that this is a public place?"



"He's so sloppy and he wants to be in the VIP area? He must be a poor guy."

"That's right. He looks unqualified at first glance. Probably he doesn't want to wait in line and he thinks that the VIP area can save his time. "

"Ha, ha, that's stupid. What if he goes in there? He will definitely be thrown out by the teller."

"Of course, ..."

Hearing the jeer of the crowd, Jingjing was even more certain that the person in front of her was here to make trouble.

"Security, take him out and don't let him affect the VIPs inside." Jingjing pointed at Kris and said in a cold voice.

"Hey, since I can't do depositing, how about withdrawing?" Kris said helplessly.

People thought he had no shame.

Jingjing laughed speechlessly, "Withdraw? A thousand or two thousand? The lobby can withdraw 50,000 a day, which can meet your needs, right? The VIP area is only for customers who have a deposit over million, so now you can understand what I'm saying, right?"

"Well, it's very detailed." Kris took out his card and shoved it into her hand, "How about this? Eight million, in cash."

As soon as he said so, all the people around him laughed.

"Ouch, eight million? Is he insane?"

"Crazy, right? He, a man like this, can have a such large amount of money?"

"He's not only a poor man, but a daydreamer."

The jeers of the crowd continued to come, but Jingjing's started shaking.

This... This card, was... Violet Gold Regal Card?

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 94**

### **Bank Robbery**

Just then the sound coming into the ears of the Bank Director, he walking out to check.

When he saw the card in Jingjing Lu's hands, his eyes wide opened as if his eyeballs would pop out.

Holy way, it was a Violet Gold Regal Card!

There were no more than five of that cardholders in Westriver City, or no more than three to be exact!

Director Zhang even walked up to Kris Chen and said with a smile on his face, "Hello sir, I am the Director of this bank, what can I do for you? I can be of service to you."

As soon as this was said, the people around were all confused, what was this?

Why was the Director of the bank so nice to this poor man?

No one knew why the director behaved like this except Jingjing.

Director Zhang's hand that received the bank card was trembling, he had received the highest level of customers that were General Cards holders, but now, what he held in his hands was the Violet Gold Regal Card.

Such a character, even if the head of the headquarter came out would receive him with premium manners.

Director Zhang blinked his eyes to Jingjing to give a hint to leave.

And right now, Jingjing was too shocked to move her legs.

"I'm done". Jingjing told to herself. She was actually offended a VIP with the highest level of the Violet Gold Regal Card; not to mention the Bank-lobby Manager she was, even the president wouldn't dare to offend him.

"No, thank you. I just wanna withdraw some money. It's fine with her to do it." Kris said with his finger pointed to Jingjing.

"what are you waiting for? Go for it." Director Zhang glared at her, and he thought she was not smart enough.

After a while, Jingjing came back to her sense, giving a response in a panic, then went towards the counters in a hurry.

Director Zhang invited Kris into the VIP area and made him another pot of tea, which he respectfully served to Kris.

With the attitude of the service, there was no wonder he got the position of Director.

Kris sat on the sofa and casually picked it up.

Ooh!

Showing the scene, the crowd who had been mocking was shocked so that they all with their eyes wide and mouth open, as if they were being strangled.

Soon, Jingjing came out pushing two large code cases, which were too heavy for her to lift, so she had to put them on the floor and push them to move.

"Sir, this is the eight million dollars in cash you asked for." Jingjing panted up to Kris and said very respectfully.

What?

Was that real? Eight million dollars?

At this moment, the people around them were completely stunned.

"well, okay."

Kris sipped his tea and said indifferently, "Deposit the money and then withdraw five hundred dollars for me."

"Yes, Sir, I'm going to deposit it." How could Jingjing not know that Kris was deliberately punishing her, but she didn't dare to complain, it was better to be made difficult than to lose her job, right?

Just at this time, Lan Yu finished her business and came out from inside, "Kris, you withdraw only five hundred dollars, then why the hell you come to the VIP area for it?"

That didn't make sense, because the bank had a rule that only deposits and withdrawals of over a million dollars can be made in the VIP area.

"Well, there were too many people outside to line up, so they called me here in the VIP area, this bank's service attitude is fantastic." Said Kris putting down his teacup and smiling.

Screams of alarm came in from outside after Kris' words.

"Run, there's a robbery!"

Through the glass doors of the VIP area, several brawny men with black hoods over their heads could be seen barging in through the bank doors.

" Hey, what are you guys doing here?"

The security guard had a baton in his hand and was just about to run up to intercept it when he was blindsided by a head-on blow and collapsed on the ground.

"Ah!"

" Run, run!"

Seeing the security guard knocked unconscious, the crowd in the hall screamed and fled in disarray in formation.

But these people would not let them go.

The head of a strong man in black short sleeves picked up a gun shooting towards the ceiling "Bang, Bang!", and yelled loudly, "All of you

who don't want to die to give me a squat with your hands above your head, and all of your phones on the ground."

The gunshots scared the crowd, looking at the gun in the hands of the big man, they all froze in place and then squatted on the ground with their hands honestly holding their heads.

And at this moment, Lan, who is a police officer, was most tormented.

However, she couldn't move, they had money in their hands; there were so many innocent people in the hall, and if she rashly did something and provoke the criminals, it must lead to an unimaginable consequence.

She gritted her teeth and slowly put the phone on the ground.

"These social bum, scum, instead of trying to get rich with their own hands, they robbed homes..." Lan gritted her teeth.

"Why don't you go stop them?" said Kris, squatting.

"To stop them? How?" Lan glared at Kris, and said, "We're outnumbered, and they have guns, so jumping out to stop them isn't a death sentence? Besides, there are so many innocent people in the hall, what if I hurt them?"

Hearing Lan's words, Kris was relieved, it seemed that this Lan is not stupid, because he was really afraid that she would be rash and rush out and then announcing her identity...

Seeing everyone squatting down, the big man nodded in satisfaction as he ordered at his men, "Close the door and go get the money!"

With quick, methodical, and professional practice, it certainly was a result of being trained for a long time.

The door of the bank was closed and two men stood to watch at the door.

Others, however, took out black bags and threatened the counter staff filled the bags with money.

With the gun pointing at them, the bank staffs were so scared that they had to load the money into the bags in terms of the demand of ruffians.

Just at this time, the strong man who headed the group took two steps forward, walked to the counter, and roared: "Bitch, do you want fucking death?"

The female employee's hand dangled over the alarm, and she was almost scared out of her wits at the sight of the black muzzle.

"I... I won't do it again, please... Please don't kill me..." There was great fear between life and death, and this female employee was instantly scared to tears.

The big man laughed sarcastically, "You want to call the police, and you want me to spare you? Bitch, go to hell!"

After hearing the big man's words, a few people in the hall who had poor psychological endurance were frightened into fainting.

Just as the big man's finger was on the trigger, a cold voice sounded from behind him.

"Hey, you, stop it!"

Lan stood up from the ground and walked over towards the big man.

Shit!

Kris was blinded, did this woman lose her brain? Didn't she know that all the glass in the counter was special blast-proof glass?

Seeing Lan, these thugs were all stunned and didn't react at once.

"I'm a cop. Please drop the weapon you're holding!" lan shouted out.

A cop?

As soon as they heard Lan said she was a cop, the leader of the big man and his accomplices, their facial expression changed, followed by several people looking at each other, and then they headed towards Lan and rounded her up.

Damn it! he knew Lan would say that. This woman was really a tough one.

Watching her die without any help?

Kris couldn't leave her to die, so he slightly moved to follow up her.

"Haha, what a beautiful cop, I didn't expect there to be such a superb one, what a pleasant surprise." The lead big man shouted excitedly, "This woman is a stunner."

Hearing the words of the boss, a few gangsters also smiled lasciviously , then they picked up the rope and directly pounced towards Lan.



Just in the nick of time, Kris got the right moment, then jumped out from the crowd, and kicked away one of the gangsters who rushed to him, finally roared at Lan, "Lan, you take care of the innocent crowd, just leave these muggers to me."

After saying that, he swung his fist and smashed it towards another mugger.

"Bang!"

That thug was hit in the face by Kris' punch, and his entire body flew out and fell heavily to the ground with no consciousness.

Holy shit, what was going on?

A punch that blew a person away?

Seeing this scene, the crowd squatting, could not help but take a deep breath. A punch was about to blow a man of one to two pounds, this guy's strength was badly strong.

Having knocked over two people in succession, the remaining gangsters were confused.

Who was this guy? He got a talent on Kungfu.

Shocked, they all had a hint of scruples on their faces and were a little afraid to go on.

"Boss, we got an opponent." A mugger said to the head of the muggers at this moment.

"You Stupid, he's only one man, so what are you afraid of? Let's go get him, then take the money and leave, and we are running out of time."  
The big man roared.

According to their plan, the duration of the robbery should not be more than five minutes, but now after such a long delay, if they dragged on, when the police came, they would all be done.

As soon as those words been said, other muggers pounced on Kris again.

But Kris didn't care at all, and made a Baji Fist directly towards them.

"Ah!", one mugger screamed out, and his entire body flew out upside down, followed by unconsciousness.

There was no time for other muggers to act, and they faced with Kris' feet.

"Ah!"

"Bang!"

...

Every punch and kick that Kris landed was bound to have one mugger fall to the ground, and in less than a minute, several muggers all fell to the ground.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 95 Returning to Dongmang Mountain**

What?

The leading man was shocked.

How could Kris Chen defeat so many people?

He knew exactly the strength of his men. They are all good at martial arts, but they were knocked over by this weak-looking guy.

He had some regrets. He thought himself is certainly no match for the guy's ability to fight.

The leading man gritted his teeth and raised his arm. Then the black hole of the muzzle was aimed at Kris. "Go to hell, son of a bitch. Don't stick your neck out in the next life." The leading man said.

He put his hand on the trigger when he was saying that.

"Be careful!" Lan Yu said.

At that moment, Lan's heart was in her mouth.

Kris instinctively wanted to dodge, but hesitated when he saw the two shivering little girls behind him.

If he dodged, the bullet would hit either of them.

Dodge?

Or not?

In that critical moment, Kris decided to choose the latter.

After seeing the two little girls behind Kris, Lan's heart couldn't help but tremble.

She finally understood why Kris didn't dodge when he could. It's that Kris wanted to take the bullet for strangers.

At that moment, Lan's mood was mixed. She looked at Kris with shock, admiration and even worship.

It's then the leading man pulled the trigger.

Bang!

Accompanied by the gunshot, Kris's body suddenly shuddered. He felt a complete loss of feeling in his left shoulder and blood shot out of the wound.

Then he felt great pain. He clenched his teeth and beads of sweat slid off his forehead. The gangster shot at Kris's heart.

Kris quickly tore his T-shirt and bound up the wound with his right hand. He gasped with pain and said with a smile, "Neigh, you're a bad shooter."

As soon as Kris said that, the whole hall was silent. The people squatted on the ground with their heads laced behind their hands was so shocked that they opened their mouths. They thought Kris is so tough that he dared to challenge the gangster when he was shot.

Lan was very worried. Then moment when she wanted to rush over the leading man aimed at Kris again. "Don't move. If you come over, I'll shoot him." The leading man said.

Lan was scared and stopped. "All right, I won't move. Don't get excited." Lan said.

As the leading man's attention was shifted, Kris quickly put his hand to his waist and held the hilt of his soft sword.

The soft sword had been hung on his waist and it's time for it came to play.

He pulled it hard and the soft sword shook, turning into a hard blade.

"Go!"

He breathed from his stomach and gained strength from his waist. Then the long sword came out of his hand and cut a long and deep wound in the leading man's arm.

The gun in the leading man's hand fell to the ground as the pain came.

The leading man's eyes dilated and there was a shock flashed in his eyes. The next second, he pulled a sharp blade from his waist and put it on the neck of a little girl next to him.

Paying no attention to the wound, the leading man roared, "Don't come over. If you come over, I'll kill her."

The little girl was six or seven years old and hasn't experienced anything like that. She was frightened and burst into tears.

Fuck, how could he take such a little girl as a hostage. What a pain it would cause to her heart.

Kris was so angry that he could not help wanting to rush over.

"Don't come over. I will kill her if you come over. Back off, all of you." The leading man pressed the dagger firmly to the girl's neck and shouted.

Kris stopped and dared not move forward.

At that moment, the gangsters who were knocked unconscious by Kris woke up. They were stunned at first and then remembered that they were still robbing the bank. They sat up and were shocked when they saw that bloody arm of the leading man.

"Fuck, go to get the money. Let's go." The leading man said.

"Yes."

The gangsters caught on. Then they put the money on their shoulders and walked out quickly.

The leading man held the little girl and walked out slowly.

When they went out the bank, they quickly boarded a van and disappeared in the sight of people.

As soon as the gangsters left, the people in the hall breathed a sigh of relief. They felt they were lucky survivors of a disaster.

"Damn, they took the little girl." Lan scolded.

Then she walked over to Kris with her high-heeled shoes and said, "Kris, drive the car. Let's chase them up."

Kris covered his wound and said with a bitter smile, "You call the police station immediately and ask them for help. They have guns. It's not safe for us to go after them."

Kris wanted to save the little girl, but he was wounded and his fighting strength was greatly reduced. If he rushed over blindly, he might be killed by the gangsters.

"No, we must chase them up now. Or they will escape. Then the little girl will be in danger. Kris, I beg you to drive with me, OK?" Lan said and stamped her foot in worry.

The gangsters in the van took off their hoods and showed their true faces.

There was excitement on everyone's face when they saw the bundles of bills in the bags.

"Oh, no, brother Lei, there's a car following us."

At that moment, the gangster who was driving the car saw the car behind through the rear view mirror and shouted with panic.

Other gangsters looked back immediately. When they saw the man who was driving the car was the man who knocked them down in the bank, their facial expressions changed greatly.

Oh my god, this guy's coming after.

"What should we do, brother Lei? This guy was so strong that he dared to chase after being shot." One gangster said.

"Don't be panic. He must have lost a lot of fighting force with that shot. Let's drive up the hill, then they won't be able to find us." The leading man said with a cold face.

The leading man is Lei Zhao, a desperado commits all manners of crimes. He roamed to Westriver City not long ago. He gathered his men and wanted to do something big and then fled to the next city. But he didn't expect that he would meet Kris and he nearly lost his life.

Fortunately, though the process was not smooth, he got the money finally.

Besides, he was clever enough to take the little girl as a hostage. With this amulet in hand, the other side would certainly not dare to act rashly. If the little girl was used well, they could escape successfully.

He could not help smiling at the thought of that.

Lan and Kris were in the Benz after the van. Lan kept urging Kris and said, "Kris, go up and cut them off."

"Don't worry. They will stop when they are at the halfway of the hill." Kris said.

Kris sneered in his heart. The stupid gangsters fled in the direction of Dongmang Mountain, east of Westriver City, where Kris encountered grave robbers last time.

He remembered well that the highway was only to the foot of the hill and the only dirt road was only to the halfway of the hill.

So there was no need for him to get into a confrontation. It would be a real sin if the two cars crashed and the little girl in the car was injured.

Besides, the little girl was their talisman and they didn't dare to hurt her until they had succeeded in getting away.



Lan kept thinking about subduing the gangsters and rescuing the girl, so she didn't think too much.

Just as she was about to urge again, she saw the wound on Kris's shoulder and noticed that the whole carriage was full of the smell of blood.

She asked apprehensively, "Are you all right?"

Lan couldn't help feeling guilty. How could she be so reckless. Kris has been shot.

"I'm fine." Kris said. He held back the pain and pretended to be relaxed.

At that moment, the two cars arrived at the foot of the mountain successively.

The van of the gangsters drove recklessly to the dirt road and Kris followed it without hesitation.

The dirt road became narrow gradually and eventually it's gone.

The gangsters hurriedly carried the money and held the little girl to get out of the van.

Lan quickly opened the door and ran after them.

Kris took a look at the back seat and hid the Silver Dagger in his clothes. Although there's a soft sword in his waist, an extra weapon is not a bad thing, and it might have unexpected effects.

# Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 96

## Replace the girl as hostage

With Kris Chen and Lan Yu close on his heels, Lei Zhao's eyes flashed with anger, "You two are really hard to deal with. If you dare to come closer, I'll kill her!"

With that, he held the little girl in front of him with a dagger at her throat.

While spitting out threats at them, Lei began to take stock of his surroundings.

Damn it. They had got into desolate mountains, and were surrounded by towering trees.

Had it not been for these two guys, he would have fled from Westriver City, and might be counting money with his fellows at that time.

"Put the weapon down. Don't hurt that girl!" Lan harshly cried out as her heart abruptly tightened, "It isn't too late to turn back, and don't back yourself into a corner."

"Turn back? I have no fucking way back from the very beginning!" Lei Zhao grinned at them viciously, "I have been carrying my head on my belt since I took this business."

Seeing Lei on the brink of flipping out, Kris hastened to step forward, "Aren't you a true man? I am fucking ashamed for you, for you are taking a child as your hostage. Even if you can get away today, your men will despise you when you tell others that you held a little girl hostage to find your way out."

"Fuck you! Don't you dare speak that again, asshole!"

Lei's eyes turned red with outrage in an instant.

He was the true leader of the gang, and it was him who had led his men to conduct tens of successful robberies in the last two years. Under his plotting and command, every robbery went smoothly.

For his men, he had always been a highly respected leader of the gang.

Yet the bastard, who was standing before him, was sowing discord in his men's presence. And to make him even angrier, some of his men seemed to waver because of his words, with their eyes flickering with thought.

Seeing Lei much provoked, Kris took in a deep breath as he spoke, " How was that? I had a point, didn't I? If you don't want your men to look down upon you, you should let the girl go."

As he said that, he began to move slowly toward Lei.

"Damn it! Stop over there!" Lei aimed his dagger at Kris, his scarlet eyes filled with ferociousness and cruelty.

"Kris..."

Lan got very anxious. Kris was moving closer so recklessly that she had a deep concern that the scoundrel would injure the girl once he got infuriated.

But Kris ignored his threats, and continued to come closer instead of stopping there.

"Damn you! Stay over there, otherwise I'll kill her!"

"Why is that agitation? Look at what you are now, you are behaving like a coward! You are fearing a wounded man. Aren't you afraid of being mocked by your men?" Kris smiled as he said, "Actually, I do admire you guys for your courage, because you are the very few guys who dare to rob a bank in this age. But despite of my admiration, I am feeling ashamed of you for you have taken a little girl as your hostage. I know you just do this to find your way out. What about letting the girl go and taking me hostage?"

Eyes flickering with thought, Lei had apparently been swayed by his words. He could give up that sum of money, for so long as he had the support of his men, he could rebuild his career whenever he wants. But once their loyalty to him was shaken, it would be hard to tell whether he could do that again.

Seeing Lei's look changing continuously, Kris knew that he was wavering, but with too much caution. And what Kris needed to do was just to give him that last push.

"There is a saying in your world of gangsters, 'A wrong has its instigator and a debt has its lender', right? It was I who had ruined up your plan, and aren't you guys supposed to hate me? Does it have anything to do with this little girl?"

"Hmph, since you are looking for death, I will fulfill your wish!"

A gleam of brutality flashed in Lei's eyes. Since the guy wanted to be the hostage so badly, then let him be.

"You want to be a hero, right? I shall grant your wish." Lei pointed his dagger directly at Kris, "Put your hands up and come here slowly."

Kris spread out his arms to show that he was unarmed, and went over slowly.

"Kris..."

Lan couldn't help but let out a cry, her eyes misting over. He could have dodged that shot in the bank before, but in order not to let the girl behind him get injured, he took that bullet.

Hadn't been for the scoundrel's trashy marksmanship, that bullet would have shot through his heart.

And at this moment, he did not hesitate for a minute to risk his own life to save the captured little girl.

His spirit of self-sacrifice moved her deeply.

How could there be such a fool in the world? Aren't he afraid of death?

Eyes fixed on Kris's back, Lan could not help shedding tears.

All the people had described him as a slacker and a loafing guy, but this time, she got to know that was not true. He...he was a real man...

Kris moved over slowly.

Fifteen meters.

Ten meters.

Five meters...

Three meters...

Lan's heart was almost in her mouth as Kris was about to walk up to Lei.

Kris took another step forward and finally came to Lei.

Lei loosened his grip and let the little girl go.

The little girl got so frightened that she ran crying and screaming toward Lan.

Lei let out a malicious sneer as he reached out to grab at Kris and tried to put the dagger at his throat.

◦

In this split of second, Kris pulled the Silver Dagger out of his pocket.

Woosh!

Before Lei could know it, the Silver Dagger had lacerated his wrist. And the next instant, blood spouted from the cut like a fountain.

"Ah!"

Lei let out a painful scream, and the dagger in his hand dropped to the floor because of the severe pain.

With no time to pick up his dagger, Lei just raced toward the woods with one hand covering the cut on his wrist.

"Fuck you! I won't forget you, asshole! You had injured me twice in succession, and I'll surely get even with you for this, just you wait!" Lei shouted at Kris, fleeing away.

It was a disgrace to him that the same person had put him at a disadvantage twice in succession. For him, that was indeed inexcusable.

In no time, Lei together with his gang had disappeared in the woods.

Looking to the direction in which the gang disappeared, Kris allowed himself a wry smile. He had made big movements when pulling out that dagger before, which caused his wound to open up and start bleeding.

Just then, a piece of mysterious information popped into his mind.

"The Silver Dagger has been successfully upgraded to intermediate-level Powerful Weapons."

Jesus Christ, the dagger had been upgraded!

What was that weapon on earth? It could even be upgraded!

Kris was stunned.

As Kris's mind wandered, Lan came striding toward him and said tensely, "Yikes, your wound is bleeding again!"

"There's nothing serious." Kris said with pretended lightness.

Though slightly worried, Lan nodded. Since Kris had said that it was no big deal, the problem seemed not that serious.

After the three got into the car, Kris felt a persistent killing pain coming from his wound. With that bullet stuck in his flesh, even the smallest movement of him could cause his blood to pour out.

He could hold on no longer. The bullet must be taken from his body, otherwise he would bleed to death.

With that in mind, Kris untied the cloth that had been wrapped around the wound before, and then gathered his Inner Energy to his shoulder in an attempt to force the bullet out.

The instant the bullet came out, Kris's shoulder muscles loosened up, and a relaxed feeling came over him.

He was lucky that he had become a practitioner, otherwise he would die of bleeding all the way.

Lan didn't know all that happened, since she was accompanying the little girl in the rear.

Looking in his rear-view mirror, Kris saw the little girl holding his car key in one hand and a little doll in the other, trying to tie it to the key.

A little amused, Kris asked, "What are you doing, good girl?"

"It's to show my appreciation for your saving my life. I want to present you with my favorite toy. She's my favorite, and now I entrust her to you. Please take good care of her." the little girl said earnestly.

Kris smiled with relief. It's fine that what had happened before didn't hurt the little girl as much as he thought it would do.

Hearing her words, Lan who was sitting by her side couldn't help but smile and touch her on the head.

For a moment, there was a cozy and warm atmosphere within the car, as if they had not experienced that life-and-death moment.



After dressing his wound again, Kris asked, "Where do you live, good girl? Shall we drive you back home?"

The little girl tilted her small head and thought for a moment before she replied, "Big brother, just drop me off at the bank. I can return home on my own."

"Why is the bank?"

Lan asked, puzzled.

The little girl pointed at the wound in Kris's shoulder, "Big brother is so badly injure and he must be sent to the hospital as soon as possible. Otherwise the wound will deteriorate. I...I don't want the big brother to suffer much."

When they heard this, Kris and Lan couldn't help but exchange a knowing smile.

Though at a very young age, the little girl was sensible and caring enough, and her parents was very blessed to have such a daughter.

"It doesn't matter. Let's send you home first." said Kris.

"No, don't do that. The big brother's injury is a more urgent concern." the little girl said firmly, "I live near the bank. I am old enough to go back my home on my own."

As Kris was to say something more, he heard Lan said, "Don't waste time arguing. Just do as the girl told. I shall explain the thing to the bank staff when we reach the bank, and have them send her back. "

"Okay."

Kris nodded, when his cell phone began to vibrate. It was Xiaorou Xu's message, so he didn't pay much attention. If there were some urgent matters, she would phone him directly instead of sending a message.

To get out of the mountains was the top priority at the present.

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 97**

### **Healing wound**

At the same time, in the Xu family.

Xiaorou Xu was sitting by the bed in the bedroom, with her mobile phone in hand.

Why...why he did not reply the message?

Xiaorou Xu turned off the phone, and then turned it on again, and she repeated this action for dozens of times, but Kris Chen still did not answer the phone or text her any message.

She wanted to talk to him and call him badly, however, she could not find a sound excuse for making the call...

When they went back to the city, it was already dark. Lan Yu put the girl at the gate of the bank.

"Little girl, can you really get your home by yourself?" The bank has already closed at this time, and she was a little worried about the girl.

"That's OK. That's OK. You should take brother to the hospital ASAP. My home is in the neighborhood, not far away." The girl said seriously.

"All right. Take care." Then Lan Yu turned and left.

After getting on the car, Lan said anxiously, "Let's go to the hospital and get the bullet out."

She did not know that Kris Chen had already used internal force to get the bullet out.

Kris smiled and said, "it's OK. The bullet has been taken out by my internal force."

Lan shook her head and said seriously, "No, the wound must be cleaned and disinfected. What if it is infected?"

She is a policewoman. She knows that if the gunshot wound is not handled in time, it will definitely become inflammatory.

"All right. I know my body and I won't risk my own health." Kris said with a smile.

"But..." Lan wanted to talk on, but she saw Kris looking at her with such a smile, she couldn't say what she wanted to say.

"Did I care him too much?" Lan thought shyly.

"Well, otherwise." Lan bit her lips and said, "Come to my house. I'll clean up and wipe your wound..."

"Why do you care so much about me?" Kris suddenly put his face close to Lan and looked at her reddish cheeks, said.

"I..." Lan was panicked. Kris's strong masculine air mixed with the smell of blood penetrated into her nose, making her face pretty hot. "You're injured because of me. Of course I can't leave you alone..."

She also knew that it is not good to be alone with a man at night. But he has been injured like this. How can he do without applying medicine?

Kris nodded with a smile, "well, it is OK to go to your house, but you have to promise me one condition."

"What is the condition?" Lan was stunned for a moment. She wondered what condition would be proposed at this time.

"Kiss me."

"You..." Lan stamped her foot in anger, and her ears were red with shyness. "How can we do such a thing..."

She did not expect Kris to raise such a request. She could not help thinking that he also made this kind of request while they were held in custody in Sun-Moon Holy Cult last time.

She felt her heart beating wildly. Looking at the blood on Kris's handsome and resolute face, somehow, her heart was softened. And somehow she gave him a quick kiss on the cheek. Then she turned her head sideways and looked out of the window, saying: "OK, let's go."

Kris grinned, so she won't feel indebted to him.

Immediately he started the car and drove to Lan's home.

Lan stealthily glanced at Kris with the remaining light, only to feel her heart beating fiercely. The bad guy was hurt like this, but did not forget to take advantage of her.

She touched her red lips, which seemed to be with a smell of blood...

After arriving home, Lan rushed to take out the medical box.

She squatted down and looked at the cloth on Kris's shoulder: "I'll help you untie it. It will hurt a little. You have to bear with it."

"OK."

Kris nodded.

Looking at the woman close at hand, Kris couldn't help being stunned.

The long eyelashes are flickered, as if fan in the bottom of his heart, set off a ripple.

Mature woman's body fragrance into his nose, let him can't help but some infatuation.

Catching Kris's eyes, Lan's pretty face turned red and her hand shook. The tight cloth was torn open by her.

Ow!

The pain was so great that Kris took a cold breath: "Do it gently. I am feeling great pain."

"Stop looking at me? If you look at me one more time, and I will kill you." Lan resisted the impulse of shyness and glared at Kris.

"You are so close to me, what else can I see but you ? " He said with a wry smile.

"Hum ! Close your eyes."

Kris had to close his eyes reluctantly.

After a while, Lan said," Ok, open your eyes."

As soon as Kris opened his eyes, he saw Lan packing the medical kit. Looking at the bow bandage on the shoulder, he couldn't help smiling, "You are awesome, I did not believe you have medical skills."

"It is basic skill for a cop, OK ? " After Lan packing the medical kit, she went to get a basin of water and poured some medical alcohol onto it. And then she soaked a piece of gauze and came up to Kris,"Let me wipe your blood."

When she was wiping, her face burned terribly. This was the first time she had ever wiped the body of a man.

The atmosphere suddenly became ambiguous.

Her delicate fingers touched his skin from time to time, making Kris's mouth a little dry.

"What were you thinking about then,Kris ? Why did not you avoid the attack then?"

To ease the awkward atmosphere, Lan needed to find a topic to talk about.

Kris said, " I could not dodge the attack. If I dodged, the people behind me would get wounded."

Actually Lan had noticed the two girls behind Kris. And she knew he was shot to keep them from being injured.

However, hearing his own confession, she could not help but be moved again.

How much courage it takes to sacrifice himself, making a life and death decision, facing the muzzle of a gun, but he refused to run away from the dangerous spot!

Ironically, many people bullied and slandered him and thought himself as a bum.

But who knows he is the real courageous man ?

"Why are you looking at me with such a look?"

Looking at Lan 's burning eyes, he asked strangely.

"I just think everyone is just getting wrong about you. You are the real warrior." Lan said heartily.

"Hah, really ? " Kris laughed and said

After wiping his wound, Lan stretched her waist and said, " Well, the wound is healed. It is getting late, I want to sleep. If you like, stay here one night."

Lan was just being polite to him, not wanting him stay her overnight, but he nodded and said, "It is ok. I do not want to use bed. The sofa is fine."

What ?

He really wanted to sleep here!

Lan was stunned, how would she explain to the Bao Cao the fact that she slept with a man in the same room at night ? ”

At the moment, Kris was lying on the sofa consciously.

“Anyway, he is sleeping on the sofa.”

Lan lifted the forehead. Including this time, Kris had slept in her house twice, and even Bao Cao did not get the treatment from Lan.

After lying on the sofa, Kris breathed a sigh of relief. After a astonishing day, he can finally take a rest.

Actually, he did not go back for a reason. He was bandaged and his face was very pale from the loss of blood. If it was seen by Mary Su, she would be worried.

If Jane Tang knew about this, she must say he was fooling around and got beaten up.

Thinking of this, he began sleeping. Just then Lan came out with clothes and said to him, “ You just sleep on the sofa at night. Be honest and do not run around, right ? ”

After saying that, she headed for the bathroom.

She was about to close the door when she put her head out to look at him suspiciously.



Kris knew her concern and said, " Do not worry. I will fall asleep soon."

She blushed and closed the bathroom door. And her heart beat even faster.

Soon, there was a splash in the bathroom.

The sofa was not far from the bathroom, and when Kris looked up, he could see the figure through the glass.

Although it was vague, he could see the general outline of her figure.

Hearing the splash, Kris could not fall asleep.

As soon as Kris opened his eyes, he could see her every movement.

He could not help swallowing the saliva in his mouth, Lan was so sexy and tempting!

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 98**

### **The Opening Ceremony**

At this point, Kris Chen's mobile phone suddenly vibrated.

He took out his phone and was stunned after seeing dozens of messages that were sent from Xiaorou Xu.

She sent him one message almost every ten minutes from afternoon until now.

Kris clicked those messages, of which the contents were all about asking him if he was there and what was he up to.

Why did she send him so many messages? Was there anything important for her to tell him?

Thinking of this, Kris dialed her number.

At the same time, in the house of the Xu family, Xiaorou was lying on her bed in her bedroom when she noticed her phone rang. Then she became excited immediately, and her heart beat even faster.

He finally called her back after she sent him so many messages.

In fact, she had nothing important to tell Kris at all, she contacted him only because she was quite awkward that her father had mistaken Kris about what happened in the daytime.

She had thought that he would send her a message back very soon, and she didn't expect that he would call her after such a long time.

She tried hard to calm down and answered the phone.

"What's the matter, Miss Xu? Is there anything urgent?"

As soon as she heard Kris's magnetic voice, Xiaorou's face turned red and her heartbeat began to accelerate, she said shyly: "No...Nothing, I just want to talk to you."

Nothing?

Kris was stunned for a second.

Now you told me there was nothing important after you had sent me dozens of messages?

After a while, when he finally understood her intention, Kris showed a strange smile on his face: "Are you...in love with me?"

Listening to Kris's words, Xiaorou was so embarrassed that even her ears turned red, then she had a shortness of breath and said awkwardly: "Of...Of course not."

However, her words seemed to lack some confidence.

What she meant seemed to have nothing related to refusal, but coquetry instead.

Xiaorou had a pleasant voice, which was soft and sweet. Now her tone of coquetry with this voice was so tempting that it made Kris feel extremely good to hear her speak.

He intended to further flirt her, but something suddenly occurred to him, so he asked: "By the way, Miss Xu, as your family has collected antiques for generations, do you have any ancient books about ancient weapons in China?"

The Silver Dagger inexplicably upgraded, which made Kris quite confused. Although Kris was not satisfied with its name because he thought it lacked some kind of masculinity, he started to see the potential of the weapon through its upgrade today, so he wanted to see if this Silver Dagger could continue to upgrade.

But he was not very confident about it, so he wanted to see if there were any records about it.

Xiaorou thought for a moment, then she said: "I remember there seems to be some ancient books in my father's study. I'll find it for you."

As she saying, Xiaorou stood up from her bed and walked towards her father's study.

Xiaorou found an ancient book about the weapons on her father's bookshelf in less than two minutes, then she said shyly: "I've found one, are you coming over to get it now?"

She said a little nervously with butterflies in her stomach.

"It's too late, I'd better come over tomorrow." Kris said.

"Oh...well...all right." Listening to his words, Xiaorou was a little disappointed: "I'll be expecting your call tomorrow."

Within two minutes after he hung up the phone, Lan Yu came out of the bathroom, wearing a conservative nightgown.

Though the nightgown's style was quite frumpy, it still showed her graceful curve of her body.

Since she just came out after taking a bath, she was extremely charming with her long hair falling over her shoulder and a shiny beautiful face.

Kris was so surprised at her beauty that he stared at her for a long time. She was so beautiful. No wonder those ancient painters were so fond of painting such pictures as "The beauty out of bath".

Noticing Kris's surprising expression, Lan was blushed and could not help glaring at him, saying: "Didn't you say that you were going to sleep? Why haven't you slept yet?"

"You haven't helped me authenticate my weapons yet, do you forget that?" Kris took out The Silver Dagger while speaking.

The living room was a little dark because the light was turned off, but the dagger had a kind of red light all over it, which was very fantastic.

The dagger caught Lan's attention at once after she saw it, and she couldn't help walking towards it.

As the eldest sister of Emei School, Lan was sure that this sword was definitely a valuable weapon of high level.

But it was a little short, with a length of only about a foot and three inches, according to which it should be a dagger.

When she saw the two words "Mrs Xu" on the handle of the dagger, she was stunned for a second. Why was the name of a woman engraved on the sword?

Just as she was about to take the dagger over and take a closer look at it, she looked at Kris in the eye accidentally.

She looked down at her collar and then she found that her collar was wide open and part of her breast was revealed as she was hunching over...

Lan hurriedly covered his collar and she was blushed immediately.

Such a rascal, he deliberately let her come over although he knew that she was wearing a nightgown.

"Hum, you bad rascal..."

After she criticized Kris gently, She ran to her bedroom and locked her door, embarrassedly.

Leaning against the door, she touched her chest and felt the strong beating of her heart.

“Haha, this woman is not silly...”

After Kris muttered the words, he stretched himself out and then closed his eyes, and soon he fell asleep.

Recently, many great events had taken place in the Westriver City.

One of the most striking things was that the Dashun Real Estate Company started its business in the Westriver City.

No one knew who the boss of the Dashun Real Estate Company was, they only knew that the boss had great background and the company had close cooperation not only with the Huanyu Group, but also with Guobang Group and Liren Group.

Therefore, even a fool knew that this Dashun Real Estate Company had great potential.

Today was the big day when the opening ceremony of the Dashun Real Estate Company was held.

On the Renmin Square of the Westriver City, full of balloons and fancy cars were hung and parked there. Almost all the celebrities in the Westriver City were invited to today’s opening ceremony, which only people with great power and wealth could attend.

If a normal company had held this opening ceremony, it would have been extremely difficult for the company to invite so many celebrities here. However, everyone rushed to attend the opening ceremony since it

was held by the Dashun Real Estate Company, and they were all afraid of being left behind.

The front row was full of successful men in suits and ties, who came from either noble families, or governmental official families, or even were incredibly rich. In a word, none of them were ordinary people.

What's more, hundreds of media in the Westriver City all came here, and those media workers were as excited as the sharks that had smelt the blood.

All of them paid great attention on the general manager Mina Li, who was standing on the platform.

Today might be the most high-profile day in Mina's whole life, thanks to Kris, since she would not be standing here at all if it weren't for him.

Mina wore a black dress, which fully showed her curvy figure and she was very sexy and charming.

Since beauty was the focus of everywhere, people were even more interested in this beauty since she was the general manager of the Dashun Real Estate Company. So they all gathered around her to exchange their cards with Mina, trying to build good relationship with her.

Soon the opening ceremony was over, and Mina took this opportunity to announce the event: The Dashun Real Estate Company had bought quite a few good lands near the Westriver City, and they would formally begin the construction work this month, including residential buildings, commercial office buildings, and they had even invested billions of dollars in this project.

After her announcement, the media workers were all so excited that their eyes even turned red, and this news soon caused a great sensation in the whole city.

This Dashun Real Estate Company indeed had great power since it could buy lands as soon as it started its business. Besides, it also invested so much money in the project. This company would definitely become the leading enterprise in the Westriver City in the future.

None of them were silly, they all knew that The Dashun Real Estate Company was not only very rich but also had powerful people, which they could not take the price of offending them at all, since the company could buy so many lands quietly.

At once, Mina became everyone's focus and they were all eager to cotton up to her.

A reporter from the Westriver TV came to interview Mi, intending to give her an exclusive interview.

Since this woman could become the general manager of Dashun Real Estate Company, she was definitely not an ordinary woman, and there was no doubt that she would become an influential figure in the business circle of the Westriver City.

Almost everyone thought so.

However, what they did not know was that it was Kris who had arranged all those things, including those lands, which were all bought by him.

Of course, Kris wouldn't stand out and tell them that he was the boss of Dashun Real Estate Company, which would be too high-profile and not in line with his character.



Pushing Mina in front of the public stage was indeed his plan.

Now, the plan had made the desired effect, since the Dashun Real Estate Company had become an instant hit, and the Dashun Real Estate Group had also become the hottest star enterprise in Westriver City, which everyone was eager to work in.

Mina also became the first able woman in the Westriver City. She not only was called the goddess in Westriver City's business circle by some nosy parkers, but also had many pursuers, who all came from noble families and had announced that they were going to pursue her.

However, they were bound to be disappointed and fail, because in Mina's heart, no man can compare with Kris at all!

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 99 Pill Refining**

Kris Chen did not go to the opening ceremony of Dashun Real Estate, he let Mina Li take care of it.

He drove straight to the Treasure Court, and after getting out of the car, he walked straight in.

At the same time, on the second floor of the Treasure Court, Xiaorou Xu had been waiting for Kris Chen for a long time.

When she saw Kris come in, Xiaorou Xu was delighted in an instant and she asked, "You're here!"

"Yeah."

Kris nodded and asked, "Did you bring that book about ancient weapons?"

"Yes." Xiaorou Xu handed the book to Kris and asked with some curiosity, "Why do you need this book?"

Kris smiled and said, "Nothing, just I suddenly became interested in ancient weapons recently, so I want to study it."

Xiaorou didn't ask much, she whispered with her pretty face blushed when she remembered what her father said that day, "Kris, what my father said that day, please forget it, he doesn't understand the actual situation after all."

"It's fine, I know." Kris waved his hand indifferently and said, but he thought for a second and said, "Have you explained it to your father clearly?"

Explain?

How to explain it?

Her father didn't listen to her explanations, okay?

In his eyes, Kris had already taken his daughter's virgin, and what has been done cannot be undone, he had no choice but to accept it.

Xiaorou's heart was beating so fast when she thought about what her father said to her that day, she even felt what her father said was right.

Last night she pondered over it for a long time, she asked herself if she really fell for Kris.

"Don't worry, I... I've already explained it to my father."

Pressing down the panic in her heart, Xiaorou said softly.

Looking at Xiaorou acted like a frustrated little daughter-in-law, Kris suddenly felt amused, not expecting that the lady of the Xu family had such a lovely character.

He couldn't help but want to tease her, but considering that there were still shopkeepers nearby, Kris dismissed the intention.

At the other side, the manager of the Treasure Court, Jun Yang, felt very weird.

The lady of his family was a very cold and speechless person, she never blushed in front of employees like him, but in front of Kris, she often showed her timid and lovable character, this made him stunned.

Could it be that lady had fallen in love with this boy?

As soon as this thought came up, Jun Yang was shocked by himself.

No, this was absolutely impossible, who didn't know that this boy is a live-in son-in-law, how could lady fall in love with him.

Jun Yang thought to himself with self-comfort.

Noticing that the atmosphere in the shop was a bit odd, Kris raised the ancient book in his hand and said to Xiaorou, "Thank you, if there's nothing special, I'll go first."

"Don't you want to stay a little longer?" Xiaorou bit her lips and said shyly.

"No, I have something need to do later."

Kris continued to say, "If there is something urgent, just call me, I'll be here right away."

Xiaorou nodded and thought to herself, "He still cares about me..."

"Alright, you can go then, I'll call you if anything comes up."

"Okay."

Kris nodded and left the Treasure Court.

As soon as he got into the car, Kris's phone rang.

It was a strange number, Kris frowned and answered the call.

"Master Chen, this is Changkong Ying." As soon as the call was connected, Changkong Ying's excited voice came from the phone, "Master Chen, my brothers and I picked quite a few twin lotuses, where are you? I'm coming for you!"

There was a hint of nervousness and anxiety in his voice.

Kris slapped his head, it's about refining pills, he almost forgot it.

Today should be the last day that they suffered from poison, so it's time to hurry up.

He thought for a while and said, "You go to Huanyu Group first, find someone called Xue Mi, just say you are my friend."

Kris was a little excited after he hung up the phone, twin lotus was a good thing, many pills needed to use this twin lotus as an ingredient.

Soon, Kris back to the office, he couldn't help but smile when he saw the row of twin lotus on his desk.

Great, there's almost twenty or thirty plants here.

It seemed that what Changkong Ying had said was true, there really was a place full of twin lotuses.

According to his current pill refining techniques and efficiency, he could save many twin lotuses from here.

Excited, Kris took out the other materials for pill refining and began to work.

After a few hours, Kris tidied his things and put away dozens of antidotes that he had refined, today he had obviously improved a lot in refining compared with last time.

Wiping off the sweat on his forehead, Kris was delighted.

"Master Chen... Thank you so much, you are our second parent."  
Receiving the antidotes from Kris, Changkong was so excited that he burst into tears, and he couldn't help but kneel down and kowtow to Kris.

This time, Kris didn't stop him, he accepted Changkong's kowtow because he deserved it.

Changkong stood up, wiped his tears, and took out a bronze plate from his pocket, "Master Chen, this is the identity plate of the Branch Leader in

our Sun-Moon Holy Cult, please take it. Last time I left in a hurry, so I forgot to give it to you. You must keep this identity plate. If you meet any disciples of our cult in the future, you should know that if you show this identity plate, they will know who you are."

Kris received the token with a smile and said, "Got it, go save your brothers."

After Changkong left, Kris couldn't wait to flip through the medicine book Thousand Golden Prescriptions.

There were still quite a few twin lotuses left, so he wanted to see what other kinds of pills could he refine.

After reading for a long time, there were many kinds of pills he could refine, Kris closed the book and rubbed his sore eyes.

It was already evening, so he could go home from work.

As for refining pills, the day is still young, he could do it at any time.

Putting away his things, Kris left the company.

Meanwhile, the Su family.

Mary Su and Mina Li were sitting on the sofa with their legs crouched, holding a Haagen-Dazs ice cream in their hands respectively.

The weather in August was too hot, it's still hard to endure the heat even with the air conditioner on.

Mary stretched out her tongue to lick the ice cream and said, "Mina, I didn't expect you to be so great, you have become the general manager

of Dashun Real Estate in a flash, you're going to be rich, just tell me, is that big boss helped you invest?"

As Mina's best friend, Mary really knew too much about her situation.

Although Mina wasn't from a rich family, she's from a middle-class family of several million. It wasn't famous in Westriver City, yet it had some connections.

But the Li family had established such a large real estate company overnight on their own, Mary wouldn't believe it anyway.

After all, Dashun had taken out billions of dollars to set up a project, and it was impossible to offer so much money even if the Li family was sold entirely.

After Mina heard Mary's words, she became a little awkward, she swallowed hard and said, "It's nothing, just... A friend that I met recently."

Of course she wouldn't say that Kris was the friend, because Kris had explained repeatedly that he couldn't let Mary know his real identity.

"I see, your boyfriend, right?" Mary went next to Mina and said with a raised eyebrow, "When are you going to bring him out, I want to see."

"Huh? Boyfriend?" Mina was stunned, she couldn't help but picture Kris's figure in her mind, her heart couldn't help but beat fast, her pretty face also blushed.

Seeing Mina get carried away, Mary was more certain of her suspicions, "Don't be so stingy, it won't do any harm to bring him out, let me see."

"This silly girl, the boyfriend you're talking about is your husband." Mina was a little embarrassed, but she still managed to fake a smile, "He's been quite busy lately, let's wait until he finished his work in this period of time."

"Okay, that's settled then." Mary said.

"What are you talking about? Talking so happily." At this time, Jane Tang walked over in a black lace dress, looking sexy and charming. Although her age was a little older than the two of them, she has a mature feminine charm that they two do not have, "Mina, auntie has washed the fruit for you, taste it, it can't be too sweet."

After placing the fruit on the coffee table, Jane also sat on the sofa, she couldn't help but praise Mina when she looked at her, "I really didn't expect, it's only been a few days and you become the CEO of Dashun Real Estate Company in a second, it's really amazing."

Hearing Jane's praise, Mina smiled modestly and said, "Auntie must be joking, I'm just a senior employee, the CEO is someone else."

"It's the same." Jane waved her hand and said, "Like our Mary, even though she's the manager of the Su Family Group, but she's still helping the family to earn money."

Mina laughed but didn't say anything, there was an essential distinction between them, she was actually working for Mary, but of course she wouldn't say that.

Just at this time, the door was pushed open from the outside, Kris walked in.

After Mary saw Kris, she was rejoiced, "Kris, you're back?"



He didn't come back yesterday, so... She's kind of missed him...

Kris nodded, today's pill refining was too exhausting, he was a bit tired, he glanced at Mina who was sitting on the sofa, he nodded and said. "Mina is here, you guys talk, I'm going upstairs first."

Saying that, he went upstairs.

Mina put her feet down hastily, and only after he went up did she let out a sigh of relief.

At this time, Jane spoke up unhappily, "This Kris is really becoming more unruly, he doesn't know to serve tea and water when he noticed that Mina is here, it seems that I treated him too good these days."

## **Mary's Bad & Great Husband - Chapter 100**

### **The dagger: Kill Qin**

Last time Kris sent Jane Tang a necklace worth more than 2.8 million dollars, which refreshed her look on this son-in-law. However, she still looks down on Kris from the bottom of her heart.

Now Mina Li has great prospects in her career. However, Kris not only does not flatter her, but also seldom pays any respect to her while talking to her.

"Aunt, please don't bother Kris, I'm not thirsty actually."

Mina forced a wry smile, how could she bother Kris (such a big boss) to serve her? she didn't dare to do that.

After getting back to his bedroom, Kris could hardly wait to take out the ancient book which Xiaorou Xu gave him.

This ancient book was old enough, the paper had already been yellowed, and the writing had been fading away.

it was written in large letters: Magic Weapons Spectrum.

Ho ho, what a great and formidable name!

Kris smiled, opened the book, and began reading.

The door was opened before Kris turning over two pages.

Jane was standing at the door, glaring at Kris and said, "Look what you are wearing. Mary is the chairman of the Su's family business now, can't you just be a little bit more professional in wearing clothes? Tomorrow there is an outdoor activity arranged by the Cao's family, and all the famous and respected families in Westriver City will show up then. Now go and buy some new clothes, don't disgrace Mary. You hear that? "

"Oh, I got it, thank you." Kris nodded.

Kris's indifferent look made Jane feel very angry.

The Cao family, which Cao?

Kris stroked his chin, there seemed only one Cao family in the whole Westriver, which was Lan's fiance, Bao Cao's family.

They arranging an outing party?

"Are you deaf? "Jane was very angry. "I remind you the last time, don't disgrace Mary".

Well, it was an outing party, so everyone would be dressed in a casual way. Who's gonna to wear a suit and a tie?

But Kris dislikes the bustling place worst. If he gets free, he would rather refine more magical pills.

What's more, tomorrow's outing was arranged by the Cao's family, so Bao Cao must be there.

Thinking of this guy, he felt uncomfortable. He didn't want to go there at all.

"I do not want to participate such activity?"Kris said.

Jane replied coldly, "Do you think i really want you to go ? Actually, you will lower our class if you attend the party. But now Mary is the chairman of Su's family business and You are her husband nominally, so you have to go with her."

"Okay, I'll go later. " Kris said helplessly.

"Humph, remember to buy some good clothes. Don't buy clothes like Nike or Adidas. You can get some money from Mary if you don't have enough."said Jane coldly. "Don't always drag others down, just be clever."

Kris knew her temper was not good, she could give him a bad quarter of one or two hours, if not do what she said.

"Yes, i know, I will remember that." said Kris immediately.

Kris's attitude made Jane look better, she blamed Kris once again and then left.

Kris took out the book immediately after Jane left.

From the outlook of this book he could know it might be from Ming or Qing Dynasty, that several centuries past, it was incredible that the book was protected intact.

From the foot we may judge of Hercules. It's no wonder that the Xu's family values highly of this book and be a famous family in antique items collection and appreciation.

Kris read the book so carefully to avoid damaging the paper, because it was an ancient book.

He was shocked when he saw what's on the first page.

Blue lotus Sword, it's was a first-class weapon in Taoist school which everyone was afraid of and respected it .

The weapon belonged to Li Po (a great poet) who's Taoist monastic name is: Blue lotus practitioner.

That Li Po? What a bullshit!

Kris couldn't help to continue to read the book.

"The Kingly bow, a first-class weapon which belonged to the conqueror Yu Xiang( an ancient person), witnessed the death of countless enemies. An arrow shot by this bow will make a great killing."

“White Snake Sword which is seven feet long, belonged to the founder of Han Dynasty. It was made to kill a white snake by Liu Bang , so it’s a sharp sword with the snake’s soul. Weapon level: middle class in Taoist school.”

And then Yu Guan’s(an ancient warrior) Green Dragon Sword, and the First Emperor of Qin’s dynasty the priceless jade appeared in the book.

When Kris read the page after the priceless jade at last, he froze.

Madam Xu’s dagger: This weapon was known as Madam Xu because it was given to Ke Jing from Madam Xu, and it was used to kill the emperor of Qin state by Ke. After failing to kill the emperor, Ke committed suicide with the dagger, and then his soul attached on the dagger. It was a cursed weapon with skills which could absorb bitterness, the more bitterness it absorbs, the higher class it attains.

Kris was very excited after reading this.

Ha-ha, he got a treasure this time.

At first he thought the dagger as a weapon used by women, he never thought that it was the one used by Ke to kill the emperor of Qin state. That was why the dagger’s class got promoted. It absorbed his bitterness at that time.

It was said that the dagger was nothing special at first, just had Ke’s soul on it. It became to absorb bitterness after thousands of years’ accumulation.

And the dagger could be controlled by thoughts, it could hide in the Dantian( a position in the belly) as you wish.

Kris thought for a second and the dagger disappeared.

But Kris knew the magic dagger was now in his Dantian.

After knowing the source of the dagger, Kris were not satisfied about its name, so he thought, "No, no ,no , this name is too girlish. It should be renamed again."

Kris thought for a second, and the dagger appeared in his hand again. What kind of name was suitable?

Got it. Call it Kill Qin. (To kill the emperor of Qin)

The dagger was the one used to he emperor of Qin, So this name was designed for it.

When Kris thought about that, he saw the word "Madam Xu" on the dagger gradually blurred and then "Kill Qin" appeared on it.

Ha-ha, it's such a good treasure. It can not only promote its class, but also engage with owner's mind. It's awesome.

Kris couldn't help laughing. "call you Ci Qin from now."

As he was saying, Ci Qin in his hand was swaying. It seemed to respond him.

Jane's voice came from the downstairs when Kris was exciting. "Kris, come downstairs."

"Coming."

Kris sighed, closed the book, and let Kill Qin back to Dantian.

He went downstairs and looked at Jane, " what's the matter?"

"Come here, i have something to talk to you." Jane sat on the sofa and said coldly."The outing is very important, the Cao's, the Xu's, the Yu's, the Liu's and the Zhao's families, they'll all attend besides our Su's. Maybe several hundreds people, they are all from upper class. Don't talk nonsense if you go, or you will offend someone. At last it's Mary who will undertake this. You hear me? "

This activity, actually was a networking event between different families.

Especially those who come from the upper-class, they could even establish business relations through the dinner. One could do well in business if he had more and more friends and partners.

Furthermore, the activity would last for several days. And The Cao family was so generous that they covered the costs for everyone for the activity.

If the Cao's family fails to get several big projects in the coming few days, the family business would suffer a big loss.

"Okay, i know, I won't talk nonsense in the activity."

Kris nodded, and then he knew that the Xu family would also join the outing. How about Xiaorou? Was she gonna go there too?

Thinking of that pretty and lovely girl, Kris changed his mind and thought that it was not so bad to attend that outing.

"But, why the Yu family also attends the outing? " Kris said."Since the Su family was fooled in business the last time, Hongming Yu, head of Yu family, had decided to have no business relation with from our Su family business, didn't they? "

“There is no absolute enemies in business, but only profits count. It’s true that Hongming Yu had come to our home to break the cooperation tie with us. However, he came back again to ask for further cooperation after our Su’s family business had getting through the hard times. ”

Kris smiled, A friend in need is a friend indeed. The Yu’s family had a leader like Hongming Yu, they would never succeed in attaining the honor of first-class family.

“Let me tell you something, this outing is very important. Don’t talk nonsense. I will make many friends with several business partners, so that our Su’s family business can go further in the future. ” Mary said.

“Yes, my lady! ”Kris smiled and said.”I’ll go behind you obediently without saying a word.”